



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

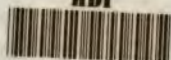
We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

HDI



HL 305V F

TON

132

907

15/

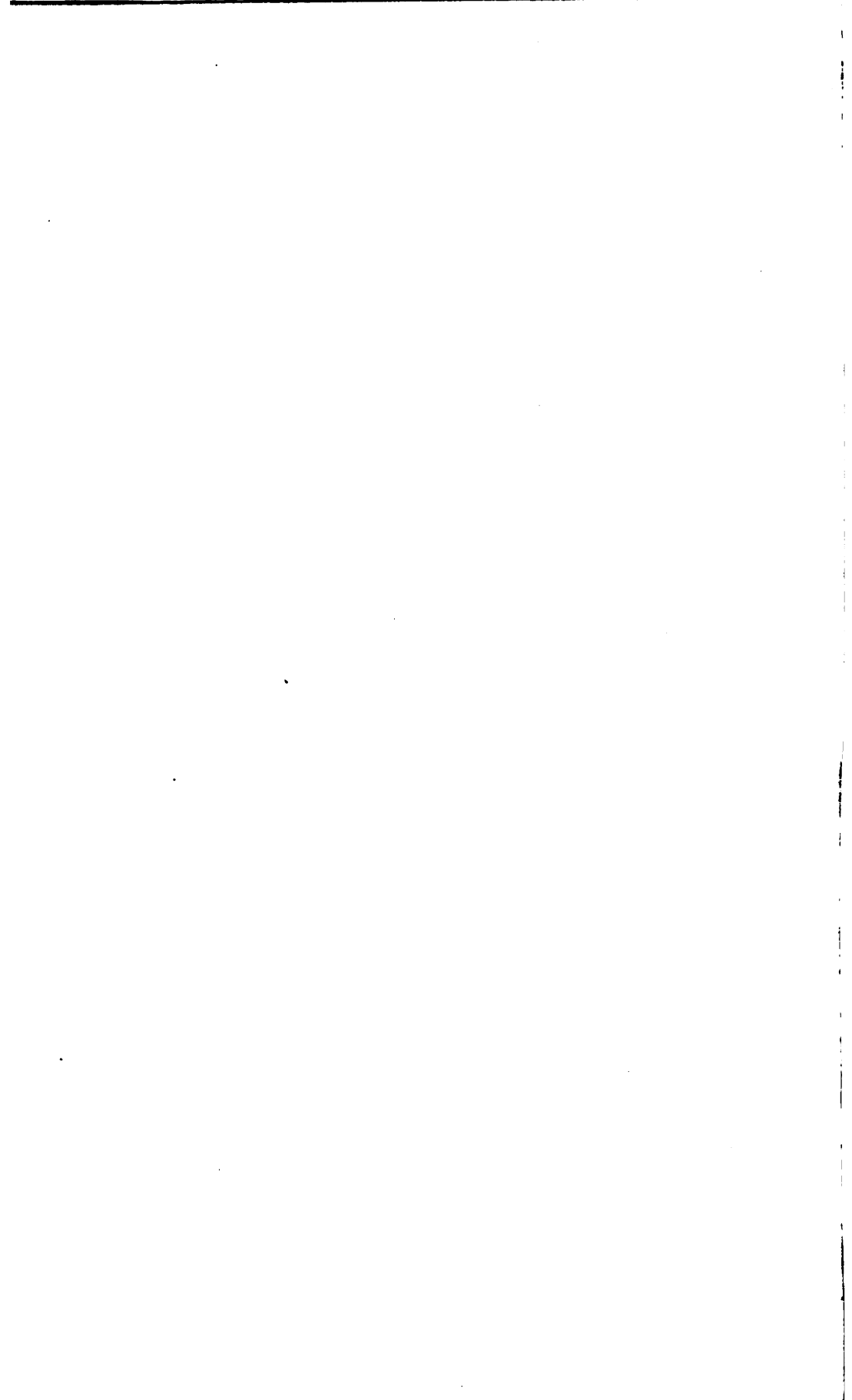


HARVARD LAW LIBRARY

Received JUN 26 1908



21



*With the Premier of Tonga's
Compliments.*



7-12-07

THE LAW

OF

THE GOVERNMENT OF TONGA.

0

TONGA.

PRINTED BY AUTHORITY FOR THE TONGAN GOVERNMENT BY THE BRETT
PRINTING COMPANY, LIMITED, AUCKLAND, NEW ZEALAND.

1907.

10w
132
907

THE LAW OF THE GOVERNMENT OF TONGA.

Passed by the Legislative Assembly and sanctioned by the King in
the year 1903 to become the Law of Tonga and repealing all former

Laws.

JUN 26 1908

P R E F A C E.

Be it known to the Chiefs and the people that the King with the consent of the Legislative Assembly has authorised the printing of the Laws passed and amended by the Legislative Assembly in the years 1894 1897 1900 and 1903. They have become the only Law of the Government of Tonga and will be enforced.

JOSATEKI T. VEIKUNE,

PREMIER.

THE LAW.

BE IT ENACTED by the King and the Legislative Assembly of Tonga in the Legislature of the Kingdom as follows :—

1. The short title of this Law is “ The Law Enacted in 1891 and 1903.”
2. The Laws passed by the Legislative Assembly in the meetings held in 1891 and in 1903 shall be enforced as the Law of Tonga from the day it shall be proclaimed in the Gazette the Law shall come into force.
3. All the former Laws shall be repealed after the proclamation in the Gazette and the Laws passed by the Legislative Assembly in the years 1891 and 1903 shall be the Laws and only those Laws passed at such meetings of the Assembly shall be valid.
4. In the event of any doubt arising with respect to the meaning of the Law relating to Customs Wharves Post Office Harbours or Arms or any passage of which the translation is printed in English the words printed in English shall be held to be the true meaning of such passage.

Approved by the King on the eighth day of July 1903.

JIAOJI TUBOU II.

CONTENTS.

	CHAPTER.
The Form of Government	I.
The Legislature and the Executive	II.
The Legislative Assembly	III.
Administration of Justice	IV.
Punishments	V.
Interpretation of the Law	VI.
Offences against the State	VII.
Offences against the Public Peace	VIII.
Offences by or Relating to Public Servants	IX.
Offences Relating to the Human Body	X.
Offences Relating to Property	XI.
Offences Relating to Coin	XII.
Perjury and Offences Relating to Justice	XIII.
Offences Relating to Documents	XIV.
Offences Relating to Public Health	XV.
Minor Offences	XVI.
Municipal Regulations	XVII.
Land	XVIII.
Taxes	XIX.
Roads and Commons	XX.
Marriage	XXI.
Defamation	XXII.
Contracts	XXIII.
Licenses	XXIV.
Arms and Ammunition	XXV.
Intoxicating Liquors	XXVI.
Customs Regulations	XXVII.
Customs Tariff	XXVIII.
Harbours and Shipping	XXIX.
Wharves	XXX.
Postal Regulations	XXXI.
Education	XXXII.
Police	XXXIII.
Gaols	XXXIV.
Guards	XXXV.
Talatala hina Plant	XXXVI.
New Animals	XXXVII.
Law <i>re</i> Purchases	XXXVIII.
Railway Law	XXXIX.

APPENDIX.

The Constitution	I.
Treaties	II.

THE GOVERNMENT OF TONGA.

THE STATUTES OF TONGA. 1903.

ENGLISH VERSION.

CHAPTER I.

THE FORM OF GOVERNMENT.

1. The form of Government for this Kingdom is that of a Constitutional Government Constitutional Government under His Majesty King George Tubou II. his Heirs and Successors according to Section 34 of the Constitution and the Government is divided into three divisions according to Section 33 of the Constitution viz.:—

1. The King the Privy Council and the Cabinet.
2. The Legislative Assembly.
3. The Judiciary.

THE KING.

THE DUTIES OF THE KING.

2. The King shall take an oath to govern according to the Oath of King Laws and Constitution of Tonga in the form of the Coronation Oath herein appointed: “I solemnly swear before Almighty God to keep “in its integrity the Constitution of Tonga and to govern in conformity with the Laws thereof” in accordance with Section 37 of the Constitution.

PREROGATIVES OF THE KING.

3. The King is the Commander-in-Chief. Commander-in-Chief of the Forces on land and sea but it shall not be lawful for the King to make war without the consent of the Legislative Assembly. In the event of a civil war or should the Government be attacked it shall be lawful for the King with the consent of the Privy Council to proclaim martial law for any part of the Kingdom or the whole of it in accordance with Section 50 of the Constitution. It rests with him to appoint a Commandant and to give orders as to the drill and discipline of the army and it shall be lawful to try persons accused of committing felonies within the district under martial law before a Court presided over by a military officer commissioned by the King and the Martial law. sentence of such Court shall be carried into effect when it has received the sanction of the King in accordance with Section 39 of the Constitution.

**King may
pardon.**

4. It shall be lawful for the King with the consent of the Privy Council to pardon any person who has been convicted of a breach of the Law provided that he shall not pardon any person convicted of maladministration by the Privy Council or the Legislative Assembly. It shall not be lawful to pardon any person convicted of this offence according to Sections 40 and 55 of the Constitution.

**May make
Treaties.**

5. It shall be lawful for the King to make treaties with Foreign States provided that such treaties shall be in accordance with the Law of Tonga. He may appoint his representatives to Foreign States and receive the representatives of Foreign States according to Sections 42 and 43 of the Constitution. It shall not be lawful for him to alter the duties without the consent of the Legislative Assembly. He may address the Assembly in writing in reference to matters concerning the Kingdom or anything he may wish to bring under its notice for discussion according to Section 43 of the Constitution.

**Cannot alter
duties.**

**May address
Assembly.**

**King may
confer titles.**

6. It is the prerogative of the King to confer titles of honour in accordance with Sections 55 and 48 of the Constitution, and to give and order distinctions of honour. It shall not be lawful for the King to alter or take away the inheritances of those whose names and inheritances are confirmed by law. But if any Noble or titled Chief possessing inherited estate has been tried and convicted of felony the King has power to declare who shall succeed to the name and inheritance of the guilty person in accordance with Sections 41 and 48 of the Constitution.

**King's person
sacred.**

7. The person of the King is sacred. He governs his chiefs and all the people and the land and he governs the Kingdom in accordance with Sections 44 and 47 of the Constitution.

**King must
sign laws.**

8. Ordinances that have passed the Legislative Assembly do not become law until they have been signed by the King and the Ministers alone are responsible for good government in accordance with Section 44 of the Constitution. The King is not responsible according to Section 54 of the Constitution.

**Appoints
Ministers.**

9. The King may appoint his Premier and Ministers in accordance with Section 55 of the Constitution with the consent of the Privy Council and he may dismiss at pleasure his Premier and Ministers.

**King pro-
claims coin-
age.**

10. The King with the consent of the Cabinet may decree by proclamation the coinage which shall be legal tender in the Kingdom according to Section 49 of the Constitution.

**King cannot
be sued.**

11. It shall not be lawful to sue the King for debt in any Court without the consent of the Cabinet in accordance with Section 53 of the Constitution.

CHAPTER II.

THE ADMINISTRATION.

THE PRIVY COUNCIL.

12. The King in Council shall be the highest executive authority in the Kingdom and the Premier shall be responsible for carrying out the resolutions of the Privy Council. Executive authority.

13. The Privy Council shall be composed of the King the Cabinet Ministers the Speaker of the Legislative Assembly the Governors of Haapai Vavau Niuafoou and Niuatobutabu the Chief Justice and any other person whom the King may be pleased to call to his Council in accordance with Section 54 of the Constitution and Sections 55 and 58 of the Revised Constitution. Members.

14. Every member of the Privy Council shall take the following oath in accordance with Section 64 of the Revised Constitution: "I swear before God that I will be loyal to George Tubou the right-ful King of Tonga and that I will keep unbroken the Constitution of Tonga and that I will to the utmost of my power discharge my duty as a member of the Privy Council." Oath of Councillor.

15. The members of the Privy Council shall take their oaths and sign the same in the presence of the King in accordance with Section 64 of the Constitution. Taking of oath.

16. The Privy Council is the final Court of Appeal for the Kingdom in accordance with Section 54 of the Revised Constitution viz.: "And if any case shall have been heard in the Supreme Court it shall be lawful for either party thereto to appeal to the Privy Council which shall rehear the case and the judgment of the Privy Council shall in all cases be final provided that it shall not be lawful for the Privy Council to retry any criminal case but only to advise the King on the remission or mitigation of sentences." Council final Court of Appeal.

17. It shall not be lawful for any amendment of the Constitution of the Kingdom of Tonga to become law without the unanimous consent of the Ministers and the Legislative Assembly and whenever the Legislative Assembly wishes to amend any section of the Constitution of Tonga such proposed amendment shall after it has passed the Assembly three times be taken to the King and if His Majesty the Privy Council and Cabinet are unanimously agreed to the amendment it shall be lawful for the King to give his assent and when his signature is affixed thereto it shall become law in accordance with Section 82 of the Constitution. Amendments to Constitution.

18. It shall be lawful for the King and the Privy Council to pass ordinances between the meetings of the Legislative Assembly. After the King has given his assent and affixed his signature to such ordinances they shall become law and have the force of law between the meetings of the Assembly. Such ordinances shall be submitted Council may pass Ordinances.

to the Legislative Assembly upon its next meeting and the Assembly has power to approve amend or repeal such in accordance with Section 54 of the Constitution.

Estimates.

19. The Privy Council shall in the month of November of each year pass an Appropriation Ordinance and Estimates for the ensuing year and the Ordinance and Estimates shall be submitted to the next meeting of the Legislative Assembly which may disallow any part of the Estimates not yet expended and rule that such disallowed items shall not be voted by the Privy Council for the service of the following year.

Nature of Ordinances.

20. Such ordinances passed by the Privy Council may include:

1. Ordinances enacting regulations which may be required in consequence of circumstances arising in the recess of the meetings of the Assembly.
2. Ordinances relating to the control and management of the various departments of the Government.
3. Ordinances for the suspension of the action of any laws until the next meeting of the Assembly the suspension of which has been requested by the Justices of the Supreme Court in accordance with the powers conferred on them.
4. Ordinances relative to the relations of the Kingdom of Tonga with Foreign Countries.
5. Ordinances which have been proposed by order of His Majesty enforcing prerogatives of His Majesty.
6. Ordinances authorising the payment of any extraordinary expenditure which shall be reported to the Legislative Assembly.

Minister to sign Ordinances.

21. Any matter or ordinance that may have been passed by the King and Privy Council shall not have any effect until the signature of the Minister of the Department to which such matter relates shall be affixed thereto and if such ordinance be illegal he alone shall be responsible for the same in accordance with Section 54 of the Constitution.

Ordinances may be signed by King.

22. Should any ordinance not strictly belong to the department of any Minister it may be signed by command of the King by the Secretary of His Majesty who is also Secretary to the Privy Council or by His Majesty's principal Aide-de-camp and any such so signed shall have the same force as though signed by one of His Majesty's Ministers.

Publication of Ordinances.

23. It shall be lawful for the Privy Council to determine and give instructions that any ordinance that has been passed by the King with the consent of the Privy Council shall be promulgated by printing in the newspaper or the *Gazette* or by written notice or according to native custom by the Public Crier or by holding meeting of the people and publicly reading the same.

24. Every member of the Privy Council shall have the right to attend every meeting and discuss and vote upon every question submitted to the Council except where his own interests are concerned. Vote of Councilor.

25. No ordinance shall be passed or any important matter be decided unless three members or more be present besides the King. Quorum of Council.

26. The King shall appoint a Clerk to the Privy Council who shall record all the proceedings of the Privy Council and be the custodian thereof. Records of Council.

27. In the event of a vacancy to the Throne the Privy Council as then constituted shall retain all its powers until the Coronation of the King and the Premier holding office at the death of the late King shall have the power to convene and preside over its meetings until the Coronation of the King. Vacancy to Throne.

THE CABINET.

28. His Majesty's Cabinet shall consist of the Premier Minister of Lands the Minister for Foreign Affairs the Minister of Finance the Auditor-General the Minister of Police the Governors the Chief Justice and any other Minister whom it may please the King to appoint in accordance with Section 55 of the Constitution. Members of Cabinet.

29. The Ministers shall hold office during the King's pleasure or for such period as he may specify in their commissions and any Minister may hold more than one office according to Section 55 of the Constitution. If any new Minister be appointed before entering upon his duties he shall take the following oath:—"I solemnly swear Oath. in the presence of God that I will be truly loyal to King George Tubou II. the rightful King of Tonga and I will keep righteously and perfectly the Constitution of Tonga and perform the work of my department to the utmost of my ability for the benefit of the King and Kingdom" in accordance with Section 64 of the Constitution.

30. Every Minister shall be a member of the Privy Council and of the Legislative Assembly and shall hold the position of a Noble so long as he retains office as a Minister in accordance with Section 55 of the Constitution. Ministers in Privy Council.

It shall be lawful to impeach any Minister before the Legislative Assembly if it should appear that his administration has been contrary to law according to Section 77 of the Constitution. In the event of a vacancy to the Throne the Cabinet in office when such vacancy occurs shall retain office until the Coronation of the King in accordance with Section 45 of the Constitution. Minister impeached.

31. Each Minister shall draw up a report to the King once a year stating the nature and the work performed by his department in accordance with Section 55 of the Constitution. Minister during vacancy.

32. Each member of the Cabinet shall have an office in Nukualofa the seat of Government and the Government shall build or rent offices suitable for the carrying on of the work of each member in accordance with Section 56 of the Constitution. Reports of Ministers.

Offices of Ministers.

MEETINGS OF THE CABINET.

- Meetings.** **33.** The meetings of the Cabinet shall be convened and presided over by the Premier or in case of his unavoidable absence by the Assistant Premier with the Premier's consent. No meeting of the Cabinet shall take place unless at least three members be present besides the Premier. They shall deliberate on any question that may arise which is required by law to be decided by the Cabinet.
- Quorum.**
- Resolutions.** **34.** Resolutions of the Cabinet must be by the votes of a majority and votes shall be taken by a show of hands in accordance with Section 60 of the Constitution.
- Procedure of Meetings.** **35.** At every meeting the Clerk shall read the resolutions of the previous meeting and the Minister whose department each resolution concerns shall state whether such resolution has been carried into effect or not.
- Regulations by Cabinet.** **36.** The Cabinet shall not have power to make any law but it shall be lawful for the Cabinet to draw up regulations under the authority of existing laws such as Regulations for the Police Gaols and other Departments of the Public Service.
- Orders. Rehearings.** **37.** It shall be lawful for the Cabinet to command that any case decided by a Police Magistrate be reheard if there shall appear to have been a miscarriage of justice and to suspend the execution of any sentence of fine or imprisonment which shall appear to be excessive and to recommend the King to mitigate or remit any such sentence.
- Transfer of Estimates.** **38.** It shall be lawful for the Cabinet to authorise the Auditor-General and the Treasurer to transfer any item of the Estimates to the service of any other department provided that the total money voted for the service of the year shall not be exceeded and that any money so transferred shall be reported to the Privy Council at its next meeting.
- Cabinet may decide urgent matters.** **39.** In the event of it being impossible to hold a meeting of the Privy Council owing to the King's absence from Nukualofa it shall be lawful for the Cabinet to decide urgent questions and to authorise extraordinary expenditure in emergencies.
- Premier cannot decide.** **40.** It shall not be lawful for the Premier to decide any grave or important matter or authorise any extraordinary expenditure without the consent of the Cabinet.
- Urgent matter** **41.** Notwithstanding Section 40 the Cabinet shall not decide any important matter when it shall be possible to hold a meeting of the Privy Council at an early date.
- Reports at meetings.** **42.** Every Minister shall report to the Cabinet Meeting any important or unusual occurrence that may have taken place in his department since the last meeting.

CLERK TO THE CABINET.

- Cabinet records.** **43.** The Chief Clerk of the Premier's Office shall be the Clerk of the Cabinet and shall keep the records.

THE PREMIER.

44. The Premier shall be appointed by the King and shall hold office during the King's pleasure. Appointment of Premier.
45. The Premier shall be the representative of the Kingdom to Foreign Nations and shall be the Keeper of the Great Seal and all State documents and he shall administer the oath of naturalization. Custody of papers by Premier.
46. The Premier with the consent of the Cabinet shall have the power to appoint all Police Magistrates Revenue and Customs Officials Clerks Police Gaolers and subordinate officials. Premier appoints officials.
47. The Premier shall summon and preside over all meetings of the Cabinet. Cabinet meetings.
48. The Premier shall authorise all expenditure under the Estimates by signing vouchers for payment and shall authorise the issue of stores by signing requisitions. Premier authorises expenditure.
49. The Premier shall issue all stores required by the Government and purchase all stores and tools required by the various departments. Premier makes contracts.
50. The heads of the various departments shall requisition the Premier in writing for stores and materials they require for their departments (subject to the Estimates). Requisition for stores.
51. Any employee of a department receiving stores or materials for the use of his department shall be responsible for them to the Government. Employee responsible for stores.
52. All Government buildings ordnance stores plantations wharves vessels and public works shall be in the care of his department. He shall authorise the printing of all Government Gazettes documents and forms. The Departments of Customs and Education are under his control. Minister for Public Works, &c.
53. The Premier shall not decide any grave or important matter nor authorise extraordinary expenditure (not provided for in the Estimates) without the consent of the Cabinet. Limitations of powers of Premier.

THE ASSISTANT PREMIER.

54. The Assistant Premier shall have power to discharge the duties of the Premier whenever the Premier shall have been prevented by absence sickness or any other cause from discharging his duty. Assistant Premier.
55. The Assistant Premier shall have power to authorise all expenditure under the Estimates by signing vouchers and may authorise the issue of stores by signing requisitions. Powers of.
56. The King in Council may appoint an Assistant Premier provided that the Premier has advised the King to do so at the last preceding meeting of the Council. Appointment.

THE TREASURY.

57. These articles explain the regulations concerning the Treasury. Treasury.

- Custody of moneys.** **58.** The duties of the Treasurer are to guard and keep the moneys of the Government of Tonga. He also holds the position of Minister of Finance (see Section 55 of the Constitution).
- Audit.** **59.** The Auditor-General is the head of the Audit Department.
- Coinage of the Kingdom.** **60.** All silver and gold coinage of the various Governments in treaty with Tonga and in circulation in the Kingdom and mentioned in this chapter shall be considered legal tender. Coin: 1. British. 2. German. 3. American.
- Tender permissible.** **61.** The Government may receive in payment of taxes and fines any silver and gold coinage that has been declared legal tender.
- Tender not permissible.** **62.** It is strictly prohibited for the head of any department or for any of their clerks to accept anything else than money for taxes or fines.
- Penalty.** **63.** Any head of a department or clerk who shall accept anything other than money for taxes or fines and be found guilty shall pay to the Government in money the value he received and shall be dismissed from his appointment. This does not apply to payments by prisoners.
- Duties of Treasurer.** **64.** The Treasurer and Sub-Treasurers shall be responsible for all moneys of the Government that are received at the Treasuries of their districts in accordance with Section 57 of the Constitution.
- Treasury Officials appointed.** **65.** The Premier shall appoint Sub-Treasurers and Clerks for the Districts of Haapai Vavau Niuafoou Niuatobutabu and Eua who shall receive all moneys from the various revenue departments upon the Monday in every week and upon the last day of every month.
- Monthly abstracts.** **66.** The Sub-Treasurers shall forward to Nukualofa both to the Treasurer and Auditor-General monthly statements of cash received during the month from the various departments which show the cash received by them on the first days of the week.
- Duties of Clerks.** **67.** The Clerks of the various departments shall pay into the Sub-Treasurers on the Monday of every week the cash collected during the week and hand in a written statement signed by them of the cash collected. Should they not have received any money during the month they shall send in a form in blank signed and state the department it belongs to.
- Duty of Treasurer.** **68.** The Treasurer shall compare the Sub-Treasurers' monthly return of cash received with the monthly statement of cash paid in by the Revenue Collectors and satisfy himself that the totals of the returns correspond.
- Penalty for embezzlement.** **69.** It shall not be lawful for the Treasurer or Sub-Treasurers or their Clerks to pay out any money for any purpose whatever except upon the authority of vouchers signed by a Minister of a Department the Auditor-General and the Premier. Any Sub-Treasurer or Clerk who shall violate this regulation should there be any loss of money for which he gave a receipt shall be tried and on

conviction shall be punished according to the law of embezzlement (see Section 420). The salary of any official implicated in a serious offence shall be retained till an audit has taken place. Retention of salary.

70. The salaries of the officials shall be paid quarterly ending March 31 June 30 September 30 and December 31 in each year. Quarterly salaries.

71. Each official shall receive his salary from the revenue of the district in which he is employed and he shall receive it quarterly. Payment of salaries.

72. The Treasurers in charge of the Government funds in the various districts shall retain and deposit a portion of the moneys in the Government safe of each district as the share of the Government. District funds.

73. The Minister or his representative may forward the cash from the various districts to Nukualofa and place the moneys in the Government safe to pay the quarterly expenditure. Cash to be forwarded.

74. The Government share of the revenue kept in the safes in the various districts shall not exceed \$4,000 for the year and it shall not be lawful to make use of the money for any other purpose whatever except for a great emergency of the Government according to Section 19 of the Constitution. District funds, use of.

75. The pay sheets of the various districts may be made out quarterly half-yearly or for the whole year as the Premier may direct. Pay sheets.

76. The Treasurer at Nukualofa shall forward the pay sheets to the Sub-Treasurers of the various districts or to their clerks who shall have charge of those documents and when the quarter is ended it shall be lawful for them to take moneys from the Government safes and pay it out to the officers of the Government in accordance with the pay sheets received for the quarter. It is strictly forbidden for them to take out more money than is necessary for the quarterly pay sheets. Payment by pay sheet.

77. The Minister of Finance shall prepare an annual statement of revenue and expenditure under the Estimates for publication in the Government Gazette. Financial Statement.

78. On the meeting of the Legislative Assembly the Minister of Finance shall render to the Assembly an account of all moneys received and expended during the past years in accordance with Section 57 of the Constitution from the last meeting of the Assembly up to the present meeting in accordance with Section 81 of the Constitution. Financial Statement to Assembly.

79. On the death or dismissal from office of any Government official his salary shall cease from the day of his death or dismissal. Salary on death or dismissal.

AUDITOR-GENERAL.

80. The Auditor-General shall be appointed by His Majesty with the consent of the Privy Council and shall hold office during the pleasure of the King in accordance with Section 55 of the Constitution. Appointment.

Duties of Auditor-General.

81. The Auditor-General shall audit all the accounts of the various departments the moneys paid into the Sub-Treasurers in the various districts and the moneys paid out by the Treasurer. Such audit shall take place every quarter.

Audit assistants.

82. The Auditor-General may with the consent of the Premier from time to time appoint in writing one or more to represent him or assist him in the audit.

Powers of Auditor.

83. The heads of the various departments and their clerks shall give all information required by the Auditor-General and produce all documents required explaining monetary transactions of their departments.

Official refusing information.

84. The head of any department or any clerk who does not give the information required by the Audit officials or who refuses to produce any document required by the Audit officials shall be summoned by the Audit officials before the Police Court and shall on conviction if the document be lost be punished for embezzlement.

Vouchers.

85. The Auditor-General shall be responsible that all vouchers passed by him for payment are properly authorised by the Premier or Assistant Premier and the Head of the Department and that there is provision on the Estimates for each voucher. All vouchers for goods shall have invoices attached to the vouchers before the Auditor-General shall pass them for payment.

Invoices.**Salary abstracts.**

86. The Auditor-General shall direct the Heads of Departments to prepare the salary abstracts of their respective departments quarterly and shall cause them to correct any abstract which shall appear to be incomplete or incorrect.

Salary on death or dismissal.

87. If any officer has been dismissed or died during the quarter the Auditor-General shall take care that salary is not drawn beyond the date of his death or dismissal.

Exhausted vote.

88. In the event of any vote under the Estimates being exhausted the Auditor-General shall at once inform the Premier and shall not pass any voucher under that vote until a Supplementary Estimate has been passed by the Privy Council or Legislative Assembly.

MINISTER OF LANDS.**Control of Minister.**

89. The Minister of Lands is His Majesty's representative in all matters concerning the lands and soil of the Kingdom of Tonga and to His Majesty the King belongs all the land and soil in accordance with Section 109 of the Constitution.

Minister grants leases, &c.

90. The Minister of Lands shall grant in the name of His Majesty all leases of land and permits and shall sign all leases and transfers and all documents and grant permission for foreigners to reside on the premises of a Tongan and he shall attach the seal of his office to all such documents in accordance with Section 115 of the Constitution and he shall be the Custodian of all Leases and Registers.

Registers deeds.

91. The Minister of Lands is the Registrar-General for registering all leases granted by His Majesty and no deed of lease sub-

lease permit or transfer shall be valid unless registered by him and to which the seal of his office is affixed and he shall determine what shall be the amount of registration and other fees in connection with permits leases and deeds and he is authorised to register all liens mortgages and securities either by himself or his representative. Fees.

92. The Minister of Lands shall have power to hear and to determine all disputes respecting hereditary estates and tax lands but his decision is subject to an appeal to the Privy Council. Land Court.

93. The Minister of Lands has full power to carry out all laws passed by His Majesty and the Legislative Assembly respecting inheritances and all hereditary and other lands and to enforce the same and to authorise all surveys. Land laws. Surveys.

94. The Minister of Lands shall have full power to command the making of new roads and to enforce the keeping and repairing of the same. It shall not be lawful for him to give orders to close any road without the consent of the Cabinet. All public roads are under the care of his department. New roads. Public roads.

95. The Minister of Lands shall not grant a lease to anyone without the sanction of His Majesty and the Cabinet in accordance with Section 110 of the Constitution. Consent of King and Cabinet to leases.

96. The Minister of Lands shall not entertain the application for a lease of anyone who already has an allotment in any of the towns. Two leases not to be granted.

97. The Minister of Lands shall register all tax allotments and shall have power to grant deeds for hereditary tax allotments to all Tongan subjects entitled to them by law in accordance with Section 27 of the Constitution. Registry of tax lands.

98. It shall not be lawful for the Minister of Lands to deprive anyone of his tax allotments (see Section 119 of the Constitution). Forfeiture of tax lands.

99. The Minister of Lands or his representative shall collect the rents and registration fees for all leases and pay such rents to the Nobles to whom they are due after deducting ten per cent. for payment to the Treasury. Collection of rents.

MINISTER OF POLICE.

100. The Minister of Police is responsible for the preservation of the peace of the land and for enforcing all laws enacted by the King and the Legislative Assembly and all ordinances passed by His Majesty and the Privy Council and to take care that they are kept in force. Duties of Minister of Police.

101. The Minister of Police is responsible for the conduct of the Police and the Gaolers and the due carrying out of all sentences under the laws passed by the various Courts and for the safe custody of all prisoners and for their care. Controls Police and Gaols.

102. The Minister of Police is the Public Prosecutor and shall prosecute in all criminal cases and in all cases respecting Foreign Residents and of the Government and he shall either personally or Public Prosecutor.

by his representative prosecute in all cases committed for trial from the Police Court to the Supreme Court.

Re-hearing of criminal cases.

103. It shall be lawful for the Minister of Police if he considers there has been a miscarriage of justice in any case in the Police Court to lay the case before the Cabinet and the case may be reheard in the Supreme Court without a jury.

GOVERNORS.

Governors to be in Assembly, Privy Council, and Cabinet.

104. The King with the consent of the Privy Council shall appoint Governors of Haapai Vavau Nuiatobutu and Nuiatobutu. They shall have seats in the Legislative Assembly as Ministers (see Section 58 of the Constitution). They shall be members of the Privy Council and the Cabinet. A Governor of Eua shall be appointed.

Governors are under Premier.

105. The Governors shall represent the Government in their respective districts and shall report regularly to the Premier upon the condition of their districts and shall carry out any orders they may receive from the Premier.

Duties of Governors.

106. The Governors shall be responsible for enforcing the laws in their respective districts and for the proper supervision of their subordinate officers and of the Government property. And it shall be lawful to impeach before the Legislative Assembly any Governor whose administration has been contrary to law.

Impeachment.

Governors to inspect quarterly.

107. The Governors shall inspect quarterly the districts under their control and take care that the law is carried out in their districts in accordance with Section 59 of the Constitution.

Meetings of Mayors.

108. The Governors shall convene meetings of Mayors in their districts in the last week in each month and question each Mayor separately as to the state of the taxes of the people in their respective towns. In Haapai the meetings shall be held in the last month of the quarter. Any Mayor who fails to attend such meeting without showing good reason for not doing so shall be fined ten shillings.

Inspection of school children.

109. The Governors and Mayors shall inspect the school children who have arrived at the age of sixteen in order that their names may be entered on the Tax Roll and begin to pay taxes.

Method of inspection.

110. Such inspection shall be made from the Government Registers containing the names and ages of the children and in the event of the age of a child not having been recorded in the Government Register the Inspectors shall decide as to the age of such child.

Governors cannot incur liability.

111. It shall not be lawful for any Governor to incur any liability on behalf of the Government or to disburse any public money. It shall be lawful for him to requisition the Premier for a supply of stores for the use of the Government.

Governors cannot enact laws.

112. It shall not be lawful for a Governor to enact any law for his district. He shall only enforce the laws passed by the Assembly or the Privy Council.

Reports of deaths and dismissals.

113. Should any employee of the Government die or be dismissed from his appointment it shall rest with the Governor of that

district to appoint a person to do the work but he must write and inform the Premier in order that it may be brought before the Cabinet.

MAYORS OF VILLAGES.

114. The Premier shall appoint Mayors and Officers and Town Clerks for every village in the Kingdom and they shall receive direct emolument from the taxpayers of their respective villages. Any Mayor may if competent combine the offices of Mayor and Clerk and Officer. Appointment of Mayors.

115. The Village Tax shall be paid half-yearly at the end of June and of December of every year—two shillings. Anyone not paying the two shillings at the time specified his property may be sold by auction. Village tax.

116. The Premier shall issue instructions to the various Mayors Clerks and Officers relative to the duties which they have to perform. Instructions to Mayors, &c.

117. The Mayors shall be responsible for the good order of their villages and shall report immediately to the Police any breach of the law. Duties of Mayors.

118. It is the duty of all Mayors to at once promulgate any order received from the Premier and to exhort the people to pay their taxes and to attend to all matters relating to the laws of the Kingdom. Duties of Mayors.

119. The Premier shall issue instructions relative to the duties required of the Mayors by the Assembly and the Privy Council. Premier issues instructions.

120. It shall be the duty of the Governors and Mayors to hold an inquiry as to the liability of the youths to pay taxes. The inquiry shall be made from the Government registry. Mayors to inquire re taxpayers.

CHAPTER III.

THE LEGISLATIVE ASSEMBLY.

121. The Legislative Assembly shall be called the Legislative Assembly of Tonga in accordance with Section 61 of the Constitution and His Majesty the King and the members of the Assembly shall pass the laws in accordance with Section 60 of the Constitution. Assembly to pass Laws.

122. The Assembly shall be composed of His Majesty's Ministers the Governors the Nobles the Chief Justice and the representatives of the people in accordance with Section 63 of the Constitution. Assembly, how composed.

Nobles have
seats in
Assembly.

123. It is the prerogative of His Majesty the King to determine how many Nobles there shall be in the Kingdom and to create them. They shall have a right to a seat and a vote in the Legislative Assembly (see Sub-section 2 Section 63 of the Constitution).

Death of Noble

After the death of a Noble his eldest son shall succeed to the title and landed estate.

Succession of
Noble.

124. No one shall succeed to the position of a Noble until he shall have completed the 21st year of his age and no one shall succeed to that position or enter the Assembly who is insane or an idiot or who has been convicted of a felony (see Section 25 of the Constitution).

Laws—how
passed re
Royal
Family and
Nobles.

125. Whenever any law is brought forward concerning the King Royal Family or Nobles of the Legislative Assembly it shall be lawful for only the Nobles of the House to vote and after any such law has been read and passed three times by a majority of the Nobles it shall immediately be presented to His Majesty for approval in accordance with Section 70 of the Constitution. But if His Majesty the Privy Council and the Cabinet shall not agree to the same the said law shall not come into force.

Noble may be
impeached.

126. Should any Noble be impeached by the Assembly it shall not be lawful for the representatives of the people to speak on or vote for the same and should any Noble be deposed by his Peers from his position in the Assembly the King may appoint a successor from one of such Noble's family but he shall not lose his inherited estate unless he is guilty of treason or sedition.

REPRESENTATIVES.

Qualification
of Represent-
ative.

127. Any person who shall have attained the age of 21 years and can read and write and who has not been convicted of felony since the granting of the Constitution of 1875 shall be eligible for election as a Representative of the people in the Assembly.

Public
servants in-
eligible.

128. No person who holds a high position or who is a public salaried servant can enter the Legislative Assembly if he be elected except His Majesty's Ministers the Chief Justice the Governors and the Mayors of Towns.

Electorates.

129. There shall be as many representatives of the people as there are Nobles in the Legislative Assembly and as His Majesty has been pleased to appoint thirty-two Nobles to the Legislative Assembly there shall be thirty-two Representatives.

The following are the electoral districts:—

Tongatabu—District of Nukualofa	..	4	
„ Mua	.. ..	3	
„ Hihifo	.. ..	3	
„ Eua	.. ..	1	
„ Houma	.. ..	1	
	—		12
Haapai—District of Haahake	.. ..	6	
„ Luluga	.. ..	2	
	—		8

Vavau—District of Neiafu and Uta	..	6	
„ Motu Katoa	..	2	
		—	8
Niuafouu	..	2	
Nuatobutabu	..	2	
		—	
Total	..	32	

ELECTION OF REPRESENTATIVES.

130. Any person who has attained the age of twenty-one years Qualified voter and has paid his taxes and is a Tongan subject by birth or has taken the oath of allegiance or possesses letters of denization and can read and write and has not been convicted of felony (an offence for which the penalty is two years' imprisonment or more) since the granting of the Constitution of 1875 shall be entitled to vote for the representatives of the Legislative Assembly.

131. It shall not be lawful for anyone to vote for the election Voter must reside in district. of a representative to the Legislative Assembly out of the district where his tax abi is situate.

METHOD OF ELECTION.

132. When the year shall have arrived for the sitting of the Time of election. Legislative Assembly and the election of the representatives thereto the Premier shall appoint a time when such elections shall take place before the meeting of the Legislative Assembly but the King may order whether the representatives shall retain their seats for five years or new members be elected in accordance with Section 80 of the Constitution.

133. All representatives shall be chosen by ballot and they Election by ballot. shall be chosen from the candidates in accordance with Section 67 of the Constitution.

134. Elections shall be conducted as follows:—On the day Election—method of. appointed for the election the people of the district shall be summoned to a place appointed for the election of representatives.

135. It shall be the duty of the Premier to appoint Returning Officers. Returning Officers to the different electorates and such officers shall have full charge over the elections and he shall also appoint two assistants for the same.

136. The Returning Officer shall distribute to each of the Voting—method of. electors a ballot paper and shall explain to the electors that each should write the name or names of the representatives he desires to represent the district according to the number of representatives laid down for each district and that no elector can write his own name as representative and that each must sign his own name to the ballot paper. After sufficient time has been allowed for filling in the ballot papers the electors shall come up and place their papers in the ballot box.

- Poll declared** **137.** The Returning Officers shall then count the names on the ballot papers and declare at the fono the persons whose names have received the most votes to be duly elected and forward a certificate to that effect to the Speaker of the Legislative Assembly together with the ballot papers. Any informal vote shall be rejected.
- Oath of elector.** **138.** Should it appear to any Returning Officer that any person proceeding to vote has no right to vote it shall be lawful for him to cause such person to take the following oath:—"I swear before God "that I belong to this district and have paid my taxes in full and "have not been convicted of felony."
- Elector disqualified.** **139.** Should any person refuse to take this oath when called upon his vote shall not be recorded.
- Ballot box.** **140.** The Premier shall provide ballot boxes with locks and keys and all necessary furniture.
- Death or resignation of member.** **141.** In the event of the death or resignation of any Representative the Chief of the district he represented shall before the meeting of the Legislative Assembly takes place inform the Premier so that he may report the same to the Speaker of the Legislative Assembly who shall issue a writ for the election of a successor but the Premier shall give instructions as to the time when such election shall take place.
- Fresh election.** **142.** Should any Representative die whilst the Assembly is sitting some one shall immediately be appointed in his place. Such appointment shall be made by the Premier from the record of the votes of the electors of his district.
- Penalty for false oath.** **143.** Anyone deceiving a Returning Officer shall on conviction be punished according to the law of perjury.

BRIBERY AT ELECTIONS.

- Bribery at election.** **144.** Should anyone use threatening language or bribery for the purpose of obtaining votes and become elected to the Legislative Assembly when such charge is proved to be correct he shall be unseated by the Legislative Assembly and it shall be lawful for the Minister of Police to prosecute all parties concerned in accordance with the law.

MEETINGS OF THE LEGISLATIVE ASSEMBLY.

- Sessions of Assembly.** **145.** The Assembly shall meet after the expiration of two years and before the expiration of the third year since the previous meeting but it shall be lawful for the King to convene the Assembly before the expiration of the two years if he should think it expedient according to Section 62 of the Constitution.

THE SPEAKER.

- Speaker.** **146.** The King shall appoint one of the Nobles to be Speaker of the Legislative Assembly who shall preside over all meetings and shall hold office during the pleasure of the King but all other officers

shall be appointed by the Assembly and it shall make its own rules and regulations for governing its meetings in accordance with Section 65 of the Constitution.

147. Should the Speaker be prevented from presiding by sickness the Premier shall inform the King who shall appoint one of the Nobles to preside temporarily over the Legislative Assembly until the Speaker be able to resume the chair and the Speaker shall resume the chair upon the first day on which he is able to attend the meeting of the Assembly. Acting Speaker.

RULES OF PROCEDURE.

148. The meetings of the Assembly shall be opened and closed by the King either in person or by a Commission of three Nobles appointed by him. The Assembly shall make its own rules of procedure. Opening and closing.

149. Every Noble and Representative shall take the following oath on taking his seat:—"I swear before God that I will be loyal to George Tubou the rightful King of Tonga and that I will keep unbroken the Constitution of Tonga and that I will to the utmost of my power discharge my duty as a member of the Legislative Assembly" in accordance with Section 64 of the Constitution. Oath of member.

150. Every Bill passed by the Legislative Assembly shall be read and voted for three times. It shall be presented to the King for his assent and on receiving his assent it shall immediately become law in accordance with Section 60 of the Constitution. Laws—how passed.

151. The mode of voting shall be either by the raising of hands or going into divisions or by saying "Aye" or "No" according to Section 60 of the Constitution. Voting.

152. Should any of the Nobles die whilst the Assembly is sitting inquiry shall be made at once for one of the family to take his place if possible but should there not be anyone then the Assembly shall issue instructions in the matter. Death of Noble

153. When the Assembly is called together the Premier shall make all arrangements as to the arrival and departure of the Nobles and Representatives and shall provide for the same while the Assembly is sitting. Passage and board of members.

RIGHTS OF THE PEOPLE.

154. The people of Tonga shall be free for ever and all persons who reside or may reside in the Kingdom and the time of all shall be their own to possess and acquire property using their property as they think fit. Freedom.

155. No one shall be obliged to work as a servant to another except with his own consent unless fined for a breach of the law and any slave running away from another country to Tonga shall at once be free on putting foot on Tongan soil for no one shall be a slave under the flag of Tonga according to Section 2 of the Constitution. No slavery.

CHAPTER IV.

ADMINISTRATION OF JUSTICE.

Courts.

156. There shall be two Courts in Tonga for the adjudication of all matters both civil and criminal:—

1. The Supreme Court and District Court.
2. The Police Court

in accordance with Section 86 of the Constitution.

EXPLANATION.—No subject of Great Britain, Germany, or America, or any other nation that may enter into similar treaty relations with Tonga, can be tried in a Tongan Court for felony or sued for debt or damages. He is amenable only to the Consular Court in such cases, but for breaches of the laws relating to customs, taxation, public health, and local police he is amenable to the Tongan Courts. But in such cases the Magistrates must, if possible, inform the defendant's Consul before the trial.

SUPREME COURT.

Justices
appointed.

157. The Justices shall be appointed by the King with the consent of the Cabinet and they shall hold office during good behaviour but it shall be lawful for the Legislative Assembly to impeach and try any Justice in accordance with Section 77 of the Constitution.

Impeached.

Chief Justice.

158. The Supreme Court shall consist of a Chief Justice and two Associate Justices in accordance with Section 87 of the Constitution and when the Supreme Court is held by any one of them he may carry into effect all the powers which are or may be given to him by the Constitution and laws of the Kingdom and may make rules for regulating the business of the same and he shall exercise the same powers as are vested in the three Justices.

Powers of
Justice.

Number of
Courts.

159. It is with the King and the Legislative Assembly to determine the number of Supreme Courts to be held in this Kingdom in accordance with Section 99 of the Constitution.

Supreme
Court dis-
tricts.

160. It shall be lawful to hold the Supreme Courts in the following districts:—

1. Tonga Eua Niuafoou and Niuatobatabu.
2. Haapai.
3. Vavau.

Change of
venue.

161. All matters within the jurisdiction of the Supreme Court that shall arise in one or other of these Districts shall be tried before the Court held in that District. Provided that it shall be lawful for the Justices of Haapai and Vavau by direction of the Minister of Police to remand any case to be tried in Tonga.

New trial.

162. It shall not be lawful for any Justice to adjudicate on any new trial of any case in which he may have given a previous judgment in accordance with Section 94 of the Constitution.

163. The Supreme Court shall have jurisdiction in all cases of law and equity arising under the Constitution and Laws of the Kingdom and in all matters concerning the Treaties with Foreign States Public Ministers and Consuls and all maritime cases in accordance with Section 92 of the Constitution. Jurisdiction of Supreme Court.

164. The Supreme Court shall have jurisdiction in all civil cases in which the amount claimed exceeds two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250) and in all criminal cases for which the maximum penalty by law exceeds two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250) or two years' imprisonment and shall hear all appeals from the decision of the Police Court in civil cases and shall re-hear any criminal cases brought before it by the Minister of Police for re-hearing. Jurisdiction in civil cases and appeals.

165. No one shall be tried a second time for an offence for which he has been already tried whether he was convicted or acquitted excepting in cases where the accused shall confess after having been acquitted and then only when there is sufficient evidence to prove the truth of the same in accordance with Section 12 of the Constitution. But it shall be lawful to re-hear civil cases. No one to be tried twice.

166. There shall be no appeal from the sentence of the Supreme Court in criminal cases save by petition to the King. No appeal.

167. The Supreme Court shall have full power to issue warrants writs and to subpoena witnesses and to exercise all the powers held by the Police Court. Powers of Supreme Court.

168. The Justices shall have power to grant Marriage Licenses and Divorce Decrees and to act in all cases of Probate to carry out the provisions of the Law and to enforce agreements and protect estates. Powers of Justices.

169. When any matter shall arise within the jurisdiction of the Supreme Court application shall be made to the Clerk who shall apply to the Justice to appoint a day for the hearing. Application for hearing.

170. In all civil cases the fee shall be paid before the application is entertained. Fees paid in civil cases.

171. Supreme Courts for the trial of felonies shall be held on the first Wednesday of each month. Civil cases shall be heard on the second Wednesday of each month. Supreme Court Sessions.

172. The Justices shall hold an inquiry in the month of December of each year for the purpose of granting exemptions from taxes to aged and infirm persons. Exemption from taxes.

173. All cases ordered by the Cabinet to be re-heard shall be tried before a Justice without a Jury and all criminal cases shall be tried before a Justice and Jury of twelve. Criminal cases by jury.

174. The Justices shall take the following oath :—" I swear in the presence of God that I will be loyal to King George Tubou II. the lawful King of Tonga and that I will perform righteously and truly with impartiality my work as a Justice in accordance with the Constitution and the Laws of this country." The Justices shall sign and read this oath in the presence of the Cabinet in accordance with Section 95 of the Constitution. Oath of Justice

REGULATING THE LAW OF PROBATE.

Court must
adjudicate.

175. Should anyone die whilst indebted under an agreement it shall be unlawful for any person to take away the property of such deceased person until the Court of Probate has adjudicated thereon and should anyone take the property the person so doing shall be held responsible to the amount of the property taken and it shall be unlawful for any relation of a deceased person to remove any property.

Distribution
of property.

176. Anyone who dies intestate his widow shall inherit one-third of his property the other two-thirds shall be divided equally among his children born in wedlock.

Penalty.

177. The Probate Judge shall carry out the provisions of the law and anyone not obeying shall be liable to a fine of not less than \$5.00 and not exceeding \$250.00 as the Court may decide.

Widow's pro-
perty.

178. Houses plantations pigs and poultry shall not be considered divisible property. They shall be the property of the widow but such property shall be liable if the deceased has left any debts.

Divisible pro-
perty.

179. Cash horses cattle vehicles boxes and fine mats shall be considered divisible property but gatu shall be the property of the widow.

Will.

180. Every will shall be signed by the testator and two witnesses.

Widow's tax
land.

181. Anyone dying possessing a tax abi his widow shall hold the same for life or during her widowhood if not convicted of fornication. If forfeited the land shall go to the successor and shall be his tax allotment.

Male descent
only.

182. Tax allotments shall descend only to males. The widow shall only hold a tax abi during her life or in accordance with the last Section 181.

Widow to pay
rent.

183. The widow holding a tax allotment shall pay the rent for the town allotment and the tax allotment and comply with all town regulations.

Taking intest-
ate property.

184. Anyone taking the property of a deceased person shall be liable to a fine of not less than one dollar and not more than fifty dollars in accordance with the gravity of the offence whether he did so knowingly or unknowingly or out of mischief but should it appear to the Court that he did so out of malice it shall be lawful for the Court to order such person to be prosecuted for theft.

Salary of Gov-
ernment
employee.

185. Should any Government employee die and should the Government owe him any money such money shall not be paid over until the Probate Court has adjudicated thereon.

CLERK OF THE SUPREME COURT.

Powers and
duties Clerk
of Supreme
Court.

186. The Clerk of the Supreme Court shall have charge of the Seal of the Supreme Court. He shall have power to administer oaths to take depositions of witnesses to receive costs fines and fees which he shall pay to the Treasurer. He shall attend all the sittings

of the Court and record its proceedings and have charge of all the records books and papers of the Court. He shall also have the custody of all wills filed in his office and shall have power to administer estates of all deceased persons. He shall also register the Births Deaths and Marriages in his district.

187. The Clerks of the Supreme Court shall forward to the Premier quarterly abstracts of all Marriages Deaths and Births that have taken place in their respective districts. In the Niuas the Clerks of the Police Court shall keep the Records and wait for the inspection. Abstracts of births, &c.

PROCEDURE OF COURTS.

JURIES.

188. All adult male subjects of Tonga who are taxpayers and can read and write and have not been convicted of felony shall be liable to serve on juries and it shall be lawful for the Minister of Police to command any such person to attend the Court as a jurymen. Provided that the Nobles Representatives of the people Ordained Ministers Schoolmasters Collegians and Public Servants shall be exempt from serving as jurymen. Qualifications of jurymen.

189. It shall be lawful for the Inspector of Police to command the Native Revenue Collectors of each district to give him a list of all the Taxpayers in that district and present the same to the Police Magistrate for examination for Jurors and on being passed their names shall be placed on the Jury List. Jury List.

190. Whoever shall disobey a summons to serve on a Jury unless prevented by sickness shall be liable on conviction to a fine of not exceeding fifty dollars (\$50) to be recovered by distress but no person shall be compelled to serve twice on juries in any one year. Penalty for non-attendance.

191. It shall be lawful for any person charged with an offence to challenge six (6) Jurors out of the twelve (12). Challenging jurymen.

EXPLANATION.—If the accused believes that any of the Jury will not give an unbiassed verdict in his case, he may ask that any of them, to the number of six, may be withdrawn, and others substituted.

192. Every Juror shall be present throughout the sitting of the Court and shall on entering the Court take the following oath:—"I swear that I will give a true verdict without favour or ill-will according to the evidence given before me in this case. So help me God." Oath of juror.

RULES OF PROCEDURE OF SUPREME COURT.

CRIMINAL PROCEDURE.

193. After the Jury has been empannelled and sworn the charge shall be read to the accused and the witnesses shall be examined in accordance with the rules in criminal cases laid down in this chapter of the Law. Procedure.

- Judge's charge** **194.** After all the evidence has been heard the Judge shall sum up the evidence and charge the Jury explaining to them the law that bears upon the case and the Jury shall then consider their verdict amongst themselves as to whether the charge has been proved or not.
- Foreman of jury.** **195.** The Minister of Police shall appoint one of the Jury to be foreman.
- Form of verdict.** **196.** If the Jury shall agree upon their verdict the foreman shall stand up and the clerk shall ask him "What is your verdict: is the prisoner guilty or not guilty?" and the foreman shall answer "Guilty" or "Not Guilty" as the case may be.
- Sentence to be passed.** **197.** When the Jury shall have delivered a verdict of "Guilty" the Justice shall pass sentence in accordance with the law but should the verdict be "Not guilty" the Justice shall order the accused to be set at liberty forthwith.
- Jury to be unanimous.** **198.** If the Jury are not unanimous they shall give no verdict and if it shall appear to the Justice that the Jury cannot agree he shall discharge them and a new Jury shall be empannelled and the case tried again from the beginning.
- Jury to be se-cluded during trial.** **199.** Whenever the Court shall adjourn for a time the Minister of Police shall provide quarters for the Jury and be responsible that no person shall have access to them to discuss the case until the end of the trial.
- Jury fees.** **200.** Every Juryman shall receive four shillings for each day on which he has acted in Court.
- No jury in cases sent for re-hearing.** **201.** In cases that have been sent from the Police Court by the Cabinet for re-trial the Justice shall sit alone without a Jury.

CIVIL PROCEDURE.

- Civil actions.** **202.** The Civil Procedure in the Supreme Court shall include all debts contracts and disputes involving amounts over the value of \$250.00 and after all the evidence has been heard the Justice shall sum up the evidence charge the Jury and explain to them the law that bears upon the case.
- Verdict.** **203.** The Jury shall then consider amongst themselves whether the plaintiff or defendant has proved his case and if they decide that the plaintiff has proved his case the Jury shall give a verdict for the amount which the defendant shall pay to the plaintiff apart from the costs.
- Majority verdict.** **204.** In civil cases it shall be lawful for the Justice presiding to receive a majority vote of three-fourths of the Jury that is to say 9 out of 12.
- Challenges.** **205.** In civil cases it shall be lawful for the plaintiff or the defendant to challenge jurors to the number of six.
- Payment of costs.** **206.** The plaintiff shall pay the costs if the verdict be given for the defendant and the defendant shall pay the costs if the verdict be given for the plaintiff.

207. In any civil suit heard on appeal from the Police Court if the decision of the Police Court be reversed the defendant in the appeal case shall pay the costs of appeal and refund to the plaintiff the costs of the original suit but if the decision of the Police Court be upheld the plaintiff in the appeal case shall pay the costs of both suits.

Costs in the case of appeal.

APPEAL FROM THE SUPREME COURT.

208. There shall be no appeal from any decision of the Supreme Court except by petition to the King in Council which petition shall be presented to the Premier who shall forward it to the King. In civil cases the King on the advice of his Council may order the case to be tried again before another Justice and in criminal cases the King may remit part or the whole of the sentence.

Appeal only by petition.

POLICE COURTS.

209. The Police Courts shall be presided over by Police Magistrates appointed by the Premier with the consent of the Cabinet.

Magistrates to be appointed.

210. Police Courts shall be held in the following places:— Nukualofa in Tongatabu Lifuka in Haapai Neiafu in Vavau Agaha in Niuafoou Hihifo in Niuatobutabu Ohonua in Eua.

Police Courts.

211. It shall be lawful to appoint a European Police Magistrate to try any civil or criminal case in which a European is concerned either as plaintiff or defendant or both. Provided that such cases may be lawfully decided by a Native Police Magistrate in accordance with Section 233.

European Magistrate.

212. The Police Court shall be held at ten o'clock a.m. on the Tuesday in every week in the Court-house of the district for the hearing of indictable offences and misdemeanours and such Court may be adjourned from day to day excepting Sundays but the Minister of Police shall have power to order a special sitting of the Court to be held at any time if necessary for the promotion of justice.

Time of sitting of Criminal Court.

213. Police Magistrates shall hear all criminal cases and breaches of the law that may be brought before them and shall give decisions in all cases in which the punishment provided by law does not exceed a fine of two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250) or two years' imprisonment and shall enforce decisions and sentences.

Limit of jurisdiction in criminal cases.

214. Police Courts for the hearing of civil cases shall be held on the first Thursday in every month at ten a.m. at the Court-house of the district and may be adjourned from day to day excepting Sundays.

Time of sitting of Civil Court.

215. Police Magistrates shall have power to issue warrants summonses and subpoenas to witnesses and to exercise all the powers conferred on them by the Constitution and the Law.

Powers of Magistrates.

216. The Police Magistrates shall hear all offences and breaches of the laws brought before them when the punishment does not exceed two years' imprisonment with hard labour or a fine of \$250.00.

Jurisdiction of Magistrates.

**Procedure in
indictable
cases.**

217. When any person shall be charged with felony or a breach of the law for which the penalty provided is greater than two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250) or two years' imprisonment the Police Magistrate shall hear the case and if he considers the accused to be innocent he shall discharge him but if it appears to him that the accused be guilty he shall commit him to the Supreme Court.

**Witnesses
bound over.**

218. The Clerk shall at once make out the subpoenas for the witnesses and order them to appear at the Supreme Court on the day appointed for the hearing of the case. The accused shall be taken to prison and kept there till the case is tried.

Bail.

219. If two persons are willing to take an oath and sign a bond to the amount of the fine that may be inflicted on the accused in the presence of the Police Magistrate in order that the accused may not be imprisoned the Magistrate shall at once liberate him and he shall attend on the day his case comes on for hearing in the Supreme Court but this has no reference to imprisonment with hard labour.

Bail bond.

220. The Clerk shall make a copy of the bail bond add the name and residence of the sureties and shall send the same by a policeman to the presiding Magistrate.

Second trial.

221. Any person accused of a felony and discharged by a Police Magistrate may be brought up again on the same charge if further evidence against him shall have been obtained since his discharge in accordance with Sections 12 and 94 of the Constitution.

**Limit of juris-
diction in
civil cases.**

222. Police Magistrates shall hear and determine all civil suits brought before them in which the amount claimed does not exceed two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250) but all suits in which the amount claimed exceeds two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250) shall be determined only by the Supreme Court.

**Form of taking
affidavit.**

223. The Police Magistrate shall have power to take affidavits and administer oaths. The statement to be sworn to shall be written down and after reading it aloud the attesting party shall say: "I swear that this statement is true to the best of my knowledge and belief. So help me God" and shall then kiss the Bible and sign his name to the statement.

Jurat.

224. The Police Magistrate shall write the words "Sworn before me" and sign his name and enter the date on which the oath was taken.

Jury roll.

225. Police Magistrates shall examine the qualifications of jurymen from the tax roll received by the Inspector from the Tax Clerk.

**Special powers
in certain
districts.**

226. The Police Magistrates at Niuafoou Niuatobutabu and Eua shall have special power to issue marriage licenses.

**Duties of Clerk
of Police
Court.**

227. The Clerk of the Police Court shall have charge of the Seal of the Court and shall have power to administer oaths and to receive the fees fines and forfeitures of the Court which he shall pay to the Treasurer. He shall attend all sittings of the Court and record the particulars of each case and be responsible for the keeping of all documents and records of the Court. He shall furnish transcripts of the evidence taken from shorthand notes and shall furnish

copies of the decisions in any case to any person who shall apply for them and pay the lawful fees and he shall prepare abstracts of the cases heard each month to be signed by the Magistrate and forwarded to the Premier.

PROCEDURE OF POLICE COURT.

CRIMINAL JURISDICTION.

228. No one shall be tried or ordered to attend the Court or be punished for not appearing at the Court without previously receiving a summons. Summons to issue.

229. Any officer of the police or any person who wishes to prosecute any person for a breach of the law shall apply to the Clerk of the Police Court for a summons and shall clearly state the nature of the offence and the time and place in which it was committed. Mode of initiating prosecution.

230. No one shall be tried for any offence except that stated in the summons. Offence to be stated.

231. The Clerk shall thereupon make out a summons in the form laid down in Schedule 1 hereof stating the name of the accused and the offence and the time when he is called upon to appear and the Magistrate shall sign the summons which shall then be served upon the accused by the police. Summons—how issued.

232. No one shall be intimidated to cause him to confess the admission of any crime nor shall the life property or liberty of any person be interfered with except as according to law. Intimidation.

233. No fees shall be paid for a summons for any of the following offences which are offences against the public:— No fees for offences against the public.

1. Felonies punishable only by imprisonment.
2. Larceny.
3. Grievous Assault.
4. Malicious Damage to Property.
5. Damage to Government Property.
6. Adultery.
7. Fornication.
8. Offences against Customs Quarantine and Postal Laws.
9. Offences against the Pound Law.
10. Offences against Town Regulations.
11. Offences in which the police or public servants prosecute on behalf of the Government.

234. No person convicted before any Court shall be compelled to pay costs unless costs were paid by the prosecutor. In charges laid by the public servants the accused if convicted shall not be compelled to pay costs. Costs not payable in certain cases.

Fees payable
for offences
against the
individual.

235. Fees shall be paid for summons as laid down in the schedule hereof for the following offences which are offences against the individual:—

1. Petty assault.
2. Trespass.
3. Slander and libel.
4. Abusive language.
5. Forcible detention of property.
6. Destruction to property by animals.
7. Bodily injury by animals.
8. Offences in which the injured individual is prosecutor.

EXPLANATION.—The police shall not prosecute in breaches of the law where the injury is a private one:—1. A uses abusive language to B, a policeman, in A's house, at a kava party. B must pay fees, as he was not on duty at the time. 2. A abuses B for arresting B, and pushes him. B will not pay fees, because to obstruct a policeman while in the execution of his duty is an offence against the public.

Subpoenas.

236. The Clerk shall draw up subpoenas to be signed by the Magistrate to summon any witness required by the prosecutor or defendant and fees shall be paid for subpoenas according to the schedule hereof: provided that no fees shall be paid for subpoenas for witnesses required to give evidence for the Government in offences enumerated in Section 233.

Fees in ad-
vance.

237. All fees shall be paid in advance and no summons for which fees are required by law shall be issued until such fees are paid.

Service of
summons.

238. Summons shall be served at least twenty-four hours before the case is heard.

EXPLANATION.—Summons are to be served as follows:—The policeman shall give the summons into the hand of the defendant, but if the defendant shall refuse to take it, then the summons shall be laid down before him. If the policeman cannot find the defendant, the summons may be left at the defendant's last place of abode, and the policeman should tell any person residing there to give it to the defendant.

Warrants of
arrest.

239. In the case of a charge of felony or misdemeanour where the accused is likely to abscond the Magistrate shall issue a warrant of arrest but not a summons and the police shall forthwith arrest the accused and confine him at the police station and bring him before the Magistrate at the next sitting of the Court.

EXPLANATION.—Arrests are to be effected as follows:—The policeman shall touch the person and say the words, "I arrest you in the King's name," and shall show him the warrant. If the accused attempts to escape or is violent, he may be handcuffed and brought by force to the police station, but no more force must be used than is necessary. If the policeman is unable to effect the arrest without assistance, he may call upon any bystander in the King's name to assist him, and if anyone so called upon should refuse he would be liable to a penalty. (See Section 366.)

Charge sheet.

240. All cases to be heard by the Court shall be entered upon the charge sheet with the name of the accused and the offence with which he is charged and the names of the prosecutor and witnesses and the cases shall be called for hearing consecutively from the charge sheet.

Dismissal of
case.

241. If the prosecutor whether a public servant or not shall fail to appear when called the accused shall be at once discharged.

242. Should any accused person fail to appear when his name is called the policeman who served the summons shall make oath that he duly served the summons and the Magistrate may thereupon sign a warrant for his arrest and the policeman may arrest him and confine him at the station until the next sitting of the Court when he shall be brought up and the Magistrate may discharge the witnesses and order them to appear at the next sitting of the Court.

Accused to be arrested if he disobeys summons.

EXPLANATION.—This section refers only to criminal cases, and has no reference to civil procedure.

243. If the accused shall appear when called he shall stand up respectfully in the Court and the Clerk shall read the charge and ask him whether he pleads "Guilty" or "Not Guilty" and shall enter his answer accordingly in the records.

Charge and plea of accused.

EXPLANATION.—The accused cannot at this stage make a statement, but may only answer "Guilty," or "Not guilty." He will have an opportunity for making his statement after all the evidence for the prosecution has been given.

244. It shall not be lawful for any person accused of an offence to appoint any person to represent him. If he should fail to appear in obedience to the summons he may be arrested on a warrant and confined until the next sitting of the Court.

Accused to appear in person.

245. The witnesses for the prosecution shall then be sworn as follows:—"I swear that I will speak the truth in the evidence that I shall give before the Court. So help me God." And shall kiss the Bible.

Oath of witness.

EXPLANATION.—If the witness be a Quaker, or one who does not profess the Christian Faith, he shall be affirmed as follows:—"I solemnly affirm that I will speak the truth in the evidence that I shall give before this Court," and any person giving false evidence on affirmation would be liable to the penalty for perjury.

246. After each witness for the prosecution has given his evidence and has answered any questions the Court may put to him the accused shall be asked whether he desires to put any questions to him upon his evidence and the Magistrate shall cause the witness to answer without reservation the questions the accused may wish to put.

Cross-examination of witnesses.

247. If it should appear to the Magistrate that the charge be wrongly worded it shall be lawful for him to order the charge to be amended and the accused shall be remanded until the next sitting of the Court when he shall appear upon the amended charge.

Charge may be amended.

248. When all the witnesses for the prosecution have given their evidence the accused shall be asked to make his statement but he must not be sworn nor compelled to make any statement unless he chooses.

Statement of accused.

EXPLANATION.—The Magistrate should never speak harshly to an accused person, or ask him questions likely to incriminate him, but only questions necessary to elucidate the case. He should give due weight to the statement of the accused, for he may be speaking the truth, although he is not on oath.

249. It shall be lawful for the prosecutor at any stage of a case to withdraw the charge.

Charge may be withdrawn.

Witnesses for
defence.

250. After the accused has had an opportunity for making his statement he shall be allowed to call witnesses if he desires to do so and they shall each give their evidence on oath and answer the questions of the accused and of the Magistrate. The prosecutor shall then be allowed to ask them any questions he may wish to put concerning the evidence they have given.

Decision.

251. After hearing all the evidence the Magistrate shall give his decision and the Clerk shall record it in the minute book.

Warrants.

252. After the closing of the Court the Clerk shall make out the warrants for fine or imprisonment according to the sentences passed in Court and the Magistrate shall sign them and deliver them to the police to be executed.

Remands.

253. It shall be lawful for the Magistrate to adjourn any criminal case and remand the accused for the purpose of obtaining further evidence or for a similar reason.

Accused must
be present.

254. It shall not be lawful to try any person for a crime or misdemeanour unless such person is present in Court.

No witness'
expenses.

255. No allowances shall be granted to witnesses.

EXPLANATION.—No compensation shall be made to any person for the time spent in attending any Court as a witness.

APPEALS IN CRIMINAL CASES.

Appeals—
Criminal.

256. Should any person convicted before the Police Court feel aggrieved at the decision he may appeal in writing to the Minister of Police praying that his case may be re-heard and should it appear to the Minister of Police that there has been a miscarriage of justice he may with the consent of the Cabinet order the case to be re-heard by the Supreme Court without a jury and no fees shall be payable for such re-hearing.

CIVIL PROCEDURE.

Action—how
commenced.

257. Any person who may desire to recover from another a debt or damages or property or any kind of indemnity he may apply to the Clerk of the Police Court for a summons and upon the receipt of the fees laid down in the schedule hereof the Clerk shall issue the summons in the form laid down in schedule hereto.

EXPLANATION.—Civil actions are not confined to debts, but include also breaches of contracts, and all cases that are not offences, but are in the nature of torts, for which no special law is provided.

1. A sells to B a house to which he believes himself to be entitled, though the house legally belongs to E. E may sue A and B in the Civil Court for the reversion of his house, and the Court may order the house to be returned to E, and the money received by A to be returned to B.

2. A borrows a cart from B, and returns it with a damaged wheel: B may sue A in the Civil Court for the value of the damage sustained.

Limit of juris-
diction.

258. No summons shall be issued by a Police Magistrate if the amount or value sued for exceeds two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250). The Supreme Court alone can hear a suit for a larger amount than two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250).

259. The summons may be served upon the defendant either by the police or any other person at least forty-eight hours before the Court sits and the mode of service shall be the same as that laid down in Section 238 of the Law. Service of summons.

260. Subpoenas to witnesses as laid down in Section 236 shall be issued upon payment of the fees. Subpoena.

261. Upon the sitting of the Court the names of both plaintiff and defendant shall be called in a loud voice. If the plaintiff fails to appear the Magistrate shall give judgment for the defendant but if the defendant fails to appear the person who served the summons shall make oath that he duly served it on the defendant forty-eight hours before the sitting of the Court and the plaintiff shall then produce sworn evidence in support of his case and if the Magistrate considers the claim proved he shall order that the defendant shall pay the amount claimed together with costs of the case and the Clerk shall make out an order signed by the Magistrate for the payment of the amount to the Court within fourteen (14) days when if such amount be not paid it shall be recovered by distress. Procedure in Court.

262. But if it shall be proved that either plaintiff or defendant were too ill to attend the Court or for other reasonable cause the Magistrate shall adjourn the case and order all the witnesses to appear upon the day appointed. Judgment by default.

263. If both parties appear or their representatives the Clerk shall then administer the oath to the plaintiff's witnesses who shall give their evidence upon oath and the defendant may ask them any questions concerning their evidence that their evidence may be clear but each of the witnesses shall first be sworn before they give evidence for the plaintiff and then it shall be permitted for the defendant to ask witness any question so that their evidence may be clear. Adjournment for illness.

264. The Clerk shall then administer the oath to the defendant's witnesses and they shall give their evidence in turn and the plaintiff may then ask each of them any questions concerning their evidence so that their evidence may be clear but they shall first be sworn before they give evidence and the plaintiff may then ask questions so that their evidence may be clear. Plaintiff's witnesses.

EXPLANATION.—The Magistrate must give equal weight to the evidence for the plaintiff and defendant, both parties being on oath: the defendant is not accused of any offence, and may have no greater motive to give false evidence than has the plaintiff. Defendant's witnesses.

265. All the witnesses shall answer respectfully any questions the Magistrate may put to them concerning the case. Questions by Court.

266. After hearing all the evidence the Magistrate shall give judgment that either the whole or part of the claim be paid or that nothing be paid by defendant but if the Magistrate decides that the defendant shall pay any part of the claim he shall also order him to pay to the plaintiff all costs of the case which the plaintiff may have paid to the Clerk. Judgment.

EXPLANATION.—A has three witnesses, and B only one. The Magistrate shall consider which evidence is most credible, for three persons may have agreed to lie, while one may be speaking the truth. Costs.

Counsel.

267. In civil cases it shall be lawful for either plaintiff or defendant to appoint some person to represent him in the Court but it shall not be lawful for any foreigner to appear for or speak for or act as counsel for any native of Tonga in any Court but foreigners may give evidence on behalf of Tongans. It shall be lawful for the plaintiff to withdraw the suit at any stage of the case.

Suits may be withdrawn.**Adjournment.**

268. It shall be lawful for the Magistrate if he think proper to adjourn any case for the production of further evidence or for any such cause.

Judgment enforced.

269. After the Magistrate has given his decision in the case the Clerk shall record it and if the order be for the payment of money the Magistrate shall make an order that the money and the costs be paid within fourteen days or levied by distress in default of payment and shall give the warrant to the Inspector of Police for execution.

Cross action.

270. If the defendant in any case shall wish to lay a counter claim for money against the plaintiff at the same sitting of the Court and shall pay the fees the Magistrate shall first hear the evidence in the one case and then the evidence in the other case before giving his decision and after hearing both cases he shall give one decision for both cases.

EXPLANATION.—A claims 10 dollars from B for a horse he sold to B, and B claims 15 dollars from A for repairs to his house. The Magistrate shall hear both cases, and, if he considers both claims established, he will order A to pay to B five dollars and the cost of B's action.

Debts not recoverable from natives.

271. It shall not be lawful for a European or Asian to sue for a debt from any Pacific Islander if such debt was contracted after May 4th 1890 nor to sue for more than fifteen dollars (\$15) for any debt contracted between August 1st 1881 and May 4th 1890 nor to sue for more than five dollars (\$5) for any debt contracted between September 17th 1878 and August 1st 1881.

Breach of contract actionable.

272. Notwithstanding the provisions of the last preceding Section it shall be lawful for any person whether European Asian or Pacific Islander to sue any person for a breach of any written contract countersigned by a Police Magistrate in the form laid down in Chapter XXIII.

Statute of Limitations.

273. It shall not be lawful to sue any person for debt or damages after the expiration of five (5) years from the date on which such liability was incurred nor to sue for property which has been in the undisputed possession of any person for more than five (5) years.

APPEALS IN CIVIL JURISDICTION.**Appeal.**

274. Should any person desire to appeal from the decision of the Police Magistrate in a civil suit he shall give notice to the Clerk before the expiration of seven (7) days from the date of such decision and pay a fee of ten dollars (\$10) and the Clerk of the Supreme Court shall notify the Inspector of Police and apply to the Justice to appoint a day for hearing.

CONTEMPT OF COURT.

275. Whoever being a witness shall refuse to be sworn or affirmed or shall refuse to give evidence when ordered to by the Magistrate or shall wilfully pretend to misunderstand the questions put to him shall be deemed guilty of contempt of Court and may at the discretion of the Magistrate be imprisoned for not less than one hour and not exceeding one month. Contempt of Court.

EXPLANATION.—Any sentence for contempt of Court must be passed on the spot by the Magistrate, after due warning has been given to the witness, and the Clerk shall at once make out his warrant and hand it to the police for execution. No person can be prosecuted for contempt at another sitting of the Court: the penalty must be inflicted at the time.

276. Whoever shall attempt to persuade a witness not to give evidence shall on conviction be sentenced to pay a fine of from \$1.00 to \$100 as the Court may decide or to not exceeding three months' imprisonment in default of payment as the Court may decide and any one after sentence has been passed for imprisonment although he may then wish to pay his fine he shall not be able to do so but the sentence of the Court shall be carried out. Persuading witness.

EXPLANATION.—This charge may be laid in the regular form by serving a summons on the accused, or the penalty may be inflicted on the spot, after evidence has been taken, as the Magistrate thinks best.

277. Whoever shall after due warning by the Magistrate behave disrespectfully or in a disorderly manner during the sitting of the Court before a Justice or a Police Magistrate or shall speak in a threatening or disrespectful manner to the Justice or Magistrate during the sitting of the Court shall whether he be a witness or not be liable to imprisonment for not less than one hour or not exceeding one month. Disorderly conduct in Court.

EVIDENCE.

278. All evidence that shall be given in the Courts of Tonga shall be upon oath or affirmation according to Section 245. This shall not apply to the statement made by any person accused of felony or misdemeanour. Evidence to be sworn.

279. A witness shall testify only to what he has seen or knows of his own certain knowledge. No report or hearsay statement shall be received as evidence. Hearsay inadmissible

280. Notwithstanding the provisions of the last preceding section the statement made by a person accused of felony to the policeman arresting him may be received as evidence. Statement on arrest admissible.

281. When any person shall be accused of felony or misdemeanour he shall be accounted innocent until it has been proved by the evidence of witnesses that he is guilty. Proof of guilt.

EXPLANATION.—The Magistrate must not prejudge the accused, but leave it to the prosecutor and the witnesses to prove the charge against him. If they cannot prove it, the accused must be acquitted, whatever the Magistrate's impression may be as regards his guilt.

282. Evidence as to the previous character of an accused person is admissible. Previous character.

EXPLANATION.—If a person is charged with larceny, and the police produce evidence that he has been previously convicted of theft, his sentence should be heavier than if it was his first conviction.

- Handwriting.** **283.** A written contract countersigned by a Magistrate and handwriting whether signed or unsigned shall if the Court is satisfied that it is genuine be taken as evidence.
- Contracts with natives.** **284.** Notwithstanding the provision of the last preceding section no written undertaking by a Pacific Islander to pay money to an European or Asian shall be admissible as evidence unless countersigned by a Magistrate in accordance with Chapter XXIII.
- Tradesmen's books.** **285.** Tradesmen's books are not admissible as sole proof of a customer's debt unless accompanied with proof of the acceptance of the goods or other corroborative evidence.
- Dying statement.** **286.** The dying statement of a murdered person may be produced in evidence but no other written statement shall be admissible against a person accused of an offence although the person who made it may be absent from the Kingdom.
- EXPLANATION.**—It is provided in the Constitution that the witnesses against a person charged with an offence shall be brought face to face with him, and that he shall hear their evidence and put questions to them. The production of a witness' written statement only would therefore be contrary to the Constitution.
- Two witnesses required.** **287.** No person shall be convicted of treason sedition or perjury unless at least two witnesses are produced in support of the charge.
- Perjury.** **288.** In trials for perjury the records in which the oath was registered must be produced.
- King's evidence.** **289.** No person shall be convicted of an offence upon the sole evidence of an accomplice: any person who shall consent to give evidence against an accomplice shall be exempted from punishment.
- Circumstantial evidence.** **290.** Circumstantial evidence shall be admissible but shall not be necessarily conclusive without direct evidence.
- EXPLANATION.**—1. A was found dead, with his throat cut, and B, who lived with A, was found to have blood on his clothes, while the footmarks in the sand near A's body corresponded with B's foot. This is circumstantial evidence, and, although it is strong evidence that B was the murderer, still B cannot be convicted upon this alone, without some direct evidence, such as E, who heard A and B quarrelling.
2. A's house was broken open and some clothes stolen, and B was found wearing some of the stolen articles. This would be circumstantial evidence that B broke open the house.
- Witnesses.** **291.** Every person may be called as a witness in any Court excepting the King.
- Protection of witnesses.** **292.** No witness shall be compelled to give an answer to any question when such answer would tend to convict him of felony.
- Evidence of children.** **293.** Should any child be summoned as a witness and should it appear to the Magistrate that such child is too young to understand the nature of an oath his evidence shall not be accepted.
- Decision on evidence.** **294.** Justices or Magistrates shall decide every case solely upon the evidence given before them in Court without taking into account anything that they may have heard outside the Court. (*See Section 463.*)

GENERAL RULES.

295. No Justice or Magistrate or Juror shall adjudicate upon any case in which any of his relations are concerned either as plaintiff or defendant. Justice not to try relations.

EXPLANATION.—"Relation" in this Section shall mean grandfather, great-uncle, father, uncle, mother, aunt, brother, sister, son, daughter, grandson, granddaughter, grandmother, nephew, or any relation whom the Justice, Magistrate, or Juror may regard too much to give an unblassed opinion on his case.

296. Should any boy less than twelve years of age be charged with an offence he shall not be sentenced according to the law but it shall be lawful for the Magistrate to order that he be whipped by the police with not exceeding ten (10) lashes. If such boy should have committed an offence resulting in injury to any person or destruction of property the Magistrate may order the father or guardian of such boy to pay for the injury or damage done and such payment shall be recovered by distress. Boys may be whipped.

297. No person shall be tried for an offence committed outside the Kingdom but it shall be lawful to arrest any person accused of felony in any country which has an Extradition Treaty with Tonga and to convey such person to that country in accordance with the Treaty. Extradition.

ACCESSORIES.

298. Should a number of persons conspire together to do an unlawful act and should only one of their number commit such unlawful act they shall on conviction be all deemed to have committed such unlawful act although only one of them may have committed it. Conspiracy.

EXPLANATION.—The Magistrate should consider which of them should receive the heaviest punishment, and the punishment should be graduated in accordance with the complicity of each of them.

299. Should any person knowingly assist another in doing an unlawful act he shall be deemed to be equally guilty with the person who committed such act. Accessory.

300. Should any person be aware that a felony is about to be committed and neglect to report it to a police officer or mayor or village officer or give assistance to any person who has committed felony knowing at the time that he has committed such felony he shall be liable on conviction to not exceeding half the penalty provided by law for the felony committed by such person. Accessory before and after fact.

CRIMINAL NEGLIGENCE.

301. Should any person commit a breach of the law and any person suffer bodily injury thereby he shall on conviction be liable to not exceeding half the penalty to which he would have been liable if he had knowingly injured such person and he shall also pay damage to the injured person as assessed by the Court. Criminal negligence.

EXPLANATION.—A tethers his horse on the public road, and B, riding at night, is thrown from his horse by the tether rope, and breaks his arm. A is liable to a penalty of not exceeding one hundred dollars (\$100), or six months' imprisonment, that being half the penalty to which he would have been liable if he had intentionally injured B. (See Section 392.)

SEARCH WARRANTS.

Search
warrants.

302. Should any person have reason to believe that stolen property or articles forbidden by law are concealed in any house or premises it shall be lawful for him to make an affidavit before a Magistrate describing such property and the place in which he believes it to be hidden whereupon the Magistrate shall issue a search warrant in the form of Schedule 9 hereto and the police shall proceed with the warrant to search for the property described therein and may command in the King's name that any door or receptacle be opened and if access be refused they may break open such door or receptacle and search for such property.

DISTRESS WARRANTS.

Distress
warrants.

303. Every distress warrant shall be in the form laid down in this chapter and shall be signed by the Justice or Magistrate who decides the case. No person shall be liable to the execution of a distress warrant more than once on the same judgment.

Fees payable.

304. Save and excepting distress warrants for sums owing to the Crown fees shall be paid in advance for issuing distress warrants by the persons applying to have them executed.

Mode of
execution.

305. Upon receipt of the fees the Clerk of the Court shall deliver the distress warrant to the Inspector of Police who shall proceed to execute it in accordance with the terms of the warrant but should the person against whom the judgment was obtained be in receipt of salary from the Government the Clerk may issue an order to the Treasurer informing him of the judgment and the Treasurer shall file such order until the pay-day next ensuing when the amount of the judgment shall be deducted from the salary of the debtor and handed to the Inspector of Police for transmission to the person to whom it is due. But if the instalment of the salary be insufficient to meet the order the balance shall be deducted from the next instalment of salary if the Treasurer consider it right.

Salary
impounded.Seizure and
sale.

306. Distress warrants shall be executed as follows:—The Police Officer shall proceed to the house of the person on whom the warrant is to be executed and shall make an inventory of all his effects both inside and outside his house and shall then announce the sale by *Fanogonogo* in the village in which the sale is to take place and also in the neighbouring villages at least one hour before the appointed time of sale after giving the people time to assemble the officer shall remove the goods to the public square and sell them one by one to the highest bidder until the amount of the warrant is satisfied.

Return of writ.

307. All goods sold by auction shall be paid for before delivery and an inventory of the goods and the prices received for each and the name of the recipient of the money shall be entered on the back of the warrant and the warrant shall then be returned to the Clerk of the Court.

Penalty for
concealment.

308. Whoever shall conceal any goods and chattels against which a distress warrant has been issued or shall make a pretended sale or gift of his goods to avoid execution or shall make a false

declaration of the amount of his goods to the officer executing the warrant or conceal from such officer any of his property shall on conviction be imprisoned for not less than one day and not exceeding three (3) months. The following goods are liable to seizure and sale:—Tables beds chairs house furniture and all kinds of kitchen utensils clothing *gatu* (except clothing sufficient for each member of the family) boxes animals horses carts yams Tongan produce and articles of food (except growing crops). The following articles are not liable to seizure and sale:—Houses fixtures clothing sufficient for each member of the family and growing crops.

Chattels
exempt from
distrain.

SCHEDULES.

TABLE OF FEES.

SUPREME COURT—

Criminal	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	None		
Civil	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	\$30	0	0
Subpœna	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	0	1	0
Appeal from the Police Court	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	10	0	0
Divorce	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	50	0	0
<i>Probate—</i>										
Estate not exceeding \$50.00	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	0	0
Estate not exceeding \$100.00	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	10	0	0
Estate not exceeding \$1000.00	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	20	0	0
Estate exceeding \$1000.00	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	40	0	0

POLICE COURT—

Civil or Criminal

Summons	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	0	3	0
Subpœna	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	0	1	0

GENERAL—

Warrant to distrain	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	0	0
Copy of evidence—per folio of 72 words	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	0	1	0
Copy of judgment or conviction	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	0	1	0
Service of summons and subpœna by police	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	0	1	0

[TRANSLATION.]

1.

SUMMONS TO ACCUSED.

No. POLICE COURT, DISTRICT OF

To of

Information having been laid before me that you did
, I hereby command you in the King's name to
appear before me at the Police Court at on the
day of to be further dealt with according to law.

Witness my hand this day of 190

Police Magistrate.

If you fail to obey this summons a warrant will be issued for your arrest.

2.

WARRANT OF ARREST.

No. COURT, OF THE DISTRICT OF

To all Police Officers within the Kingdom of Tonga.

I hereby command you to arrest of
and to keep him in custody and to bring him before me at the next
sitting of the Court there to answer the charge that he did [*Insert
here the offence with which he is charged.*]

Witness my hand this day of 190

Justice [or Police Magistrate].

3.

SUMMONS.

No. COURT, CIVIL JURISDICTION, DISTRICT OF

In the suit between Plaintiff and Defendant.

To of
Whereas has instituted a suit against you

and claims the sum of \$ I command you in the
King's name to appear in person or by your representative in the
Court-house at on the day of when the
suit will be decided according to law.

Witness my hand this day of 190

Justice [or Police Magistrate].

4.

SUMMONS TO WITNESS.

No. COURT, DISTRICT OF

To of

You are hereby commanded in the King's name to appear and
give evidence before the Court to be held on at in
the matter concerning that he did [*Here insert
the charge or ground of civil action.*]

Witness my hand this day of 190

Justice [or Police Magistrate].

If you do not obey this summons a warrant of arrest will be
issued and you will be imprisoned.

ORDER FOR PAYMENT OF MONEY.

COURT, DISTRICT OF

of

190

190 as follows:—

Costs	\$
-------	----	----	----	----

\$

Clerk of the Court.

WARRANT OF IMPRISONMENT.

COURT, DISTRICT OF

for

Date _____

WARRANT OF IMPRISONMENT IN DEFAULT OF A
PENALTY.

COURT, DISTRICT OF

190

Chief Gaoler of the District of

be (imprisoned with hard labour) for

(See Section 318 of the Code.)

Justice [or Police Magistrate].

8.

WARRANT TO DISTRAIN.

No. _____ DISTRICT OF _____ 190

No. of Case. _____ To _____ Inspector of Police.

You are hereby directed to sell by public auction the goods of
at the village of _____ to satisfy a judgment of

\$

Judgment

Costs

Fee for Distress Warrant..

\$

Justice [or Police Magistrate].

Clerk

9.

SEARCH WARRANT.

No. _____ To _____ Inspector of Police.

Whereas _____ has made sworn declaration before me that
certain _____ (^{suspected to be stolen}_{prohibited by law}) ^{is}_{are} concealed on the premises
of _____ of _____ I command you in the King's name
or your representative to search for the said articles on the said
premises and to bring the said articles before me if you shall find
them.

Witness my hand this _____ day of _____ 190

Police Magistrate.

CHAPTER V.

PUNISHMENTS.

309. The following are the punishments that may be lawfully ^{Punishments.} inflicted for breaches of the law: 1. Death by hanging. 2. Imprisonment with hard labour. 3. Imprisonment. 4. Whipping. 5. Fine.

310. Death: Sentence of death shall be carried out in the ^{Death.} district in which the person sentenced was convicted and no sentence of death shall be executed excepting upon a warrant signed by the King but it shall be lawful for the King with the consent of the Privy Council to commute a sentence of death to imprisonment for life.

311. Imprisonment with hard labour: Persons so sentenced ^{Penal} shall be confined in prison during the night and shall work for the ^{servitude.} Government during the day under the control of a gaoler or public officer.

312. Simple Imprisonment: Persons so sentenced shall be ^{Imprison-} confined both day and night in the gaol without labour. ^{ment.}

313. Whipping: Prisoners shall be whipped by the Chief ^{Whipping.} Gaoler or his subordinate in the presence of a Magistrate in the precincts of the gaol with a cat-of-nine-tails of the pattern approved by the Cabinet upon the buttocks but no person shall receive more than twenty-five lashes on any one day.

314. Fines: Fines are of two kinds:—(1.) Fines leviable by ^{Fines.} distress. (2.) Fines in default of payment for which imprisonment or imprisonment with hard labour are the alternatives and the Court shall clearly state the length of imprisonment in case of default.

315. Fourteen days from the date of judgment without ^{Fourteen days} counting Sundays shall be allowed to any person sentenced to pay a ^{grace.} fine to enable him to pay such fine before distress or imprisonment are inflicted.

316. Should any person undergo imprisonment in default of ^{How reckoned} payment of a fine his time shall be counted from the day on which his imprisonment commenced.

EXPLANATION.—A is sentenced to pay a fine of fifty dollars, or six months' imprisonment with hard labour in default, fourteen days being allowed him, and, failing to pay, he is imprisoned. His sentence of six months will be counted from the day his imprisonment commenced, and not from the day of his conviction.

317. Should any person be imprisoned in default of payment ^{Payment of} of a fine he shall be set at liberty upon paying his fine in full. ^{fine.}

Proportional
sentence.

318. Should any person be imprisoned in default of payment of a fine and he pay part of his fine he shall be set at liberty when the proportion of the imprisonment he has undergone is equal to the proportion of the fine he has failed to pay.

EXPLANATION.—1. A was sentenced to pay a fine of forty dollars, or four months' imprisonment in default. He paid ten dollars. He should therefore be set at liberty at the end of three months, which is in the same proportion to four months as the thirty dollars he failed to pay is to his fine of forty dollars.

2. B was sentenced to pay a fine of twenty-five dollars, or two months' imprisonment in default. He pays three dollars, and will be set at liberty at the end of fifty-three days, that being in the same proportion to two months as the twenty-two dollars he failed to pay is to his original fine.

CHAPTER VI.

THE INTERPRETATION OF THE LAWS.

Laws come
into force.

319. No Act passed by the Legislative Assembly of this Kingdom and which has received the King's Assent (excepting Acts relating to Custom Dues) shall become law until it has been published in the Government Gazette or posted on the Notice Board of the Police Court of the District.

Promulgation
of Ordin-
ances.

320. The Privy Council may direct that any Ordinance passed by the King in Council shall be promulgated either by printing in the Native Newspaper or in the Government Gazette or in an official notice or according to the native custom of *fanogonogo* (by the public crier) or by holding a *fono* and publicly reading such Ordinance.

Premier to cir-
culate laws,
etc.

321. It shall be the duty of the Premier to furnish a copy of all laws immediately after they have been gazetted or published to each of the Executive Ministers Governors Justices Magistrates and Inspectors of Police.

Nolaw to bere-
trospective.

322. No law shall have any retrospective operation.

Law stronger
than agree-
ments.

323. No agreement shall nullify the action of the law.

Words
inclusive.

324. The singular shall include the plural and the masculine shall include the feminine.

Definition of
words.

325. The words "person" "persons" "anyone" "whoever" "another" shall signify not only one individual but the inhabitants of a village or district when such construction appears to be the meaning of the law.

Year and
month.

326. The word "month" shall mean a calendar month and the word "year" a calendar year.

Oaths.

327. The word "oath" shall include an affirmation by a member of the Society of Friends or a Chinaman or any person not a Christian.

Gazette.

328. "Gazette" shall mean the Government official publication.

329. The word “dollar” shall mean the sum of four shillings ^{Dollar.} in English money or its equivalent in German or United States coin in accordance with Royal Proclamation of December 1888.

330. “Foreigner” shall mean all who are not subjects of His ^{Foreigners.} Majesty.

331. “District” shall mean any division of the Kingdom ^{District.} which may be defined in any Act or Ordinance.

332. The repeal of a law shall not re-enact any law which has ^{Repeal not to revive.} been repealed unless it is distinctly provided that such law be re-enacted.

333. A law may be repealed entirely or in part by direct ^{Repeal declared or implied.} provision or by implication. The repeal is by direct provision when expressly declared: it is implied when a new law contains provisions irreconcilable with an existing law.

334. The repeal of a law shall not affect any act done or suit ^{Repeal not retrospective.} instituted by authority of such law before it was repealed.

335. The repeal of a law shall not affect any punishment ^{Repeal not retrospective.} inflicted or judgment for money pronounced or order made by the authority of such law before it was repealed.

336. Offences shall be divided into treason felonies and mis- ^{Offences classed.} demeanours.

337. The following offences are declared to be felonies by the ^{Felonie} Constitution and Law of Tonga:—

1. Sedition.
2. Culpable Homicide.
3. Assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm.
4. Rape and Unnatural Offences.
5. Procuring Abortion.
6. Housebreaking.
7. Larceny (of property exceeding \$25 in value).
8. Bribery.
9. Perjury.
10. Forgery.
11. Embezzlement.
12. Arson.
13. Bigamy.
14. Wilful Destruction to Property exceeding \$100 in value.

338. The punishments for treason and for felony shall be ^{Punishment for treason and felonie} classed as follows:—

1. Treason—Capital punishment with confiscation.
2. Felony—

(a) Wilful Murder. Capital punishment without confiscation.

(b) Felonies other than Murder. Any person who shall be sentenced to two years' imprisonment or more for felony shall not forfeit his property but shall be deprived of his rights as a citizen and cannot hold

an appointment in the Public Service nor a position of remuneration or honour nor vote for the Representatives to the Legislative Assembly nor serve on a jury unless pardoned by the King and restored to his rights as a citizen.

Misdemeanours.

339. A misdemeanour is an offence against the law not amounting to a felony nor being a tort but for which the punishment is imprisonment with or without a fine or fine only without loss of the rights of citizenship.

Definition of crime.

340. A crime is a violation of law which affects the welfare of the community; a tort is an infringement of the private rights of individuals.

Chief Justice may veto laws.

341. It shall be lawful for the Chief Justice to suspend the operation of any law passed by the Legislative Assembly or Privy Council which shall be in contravention of the Constitution until the next meeting of the Legislative Assembly.

CHAPTER VII.

CRIMINAL CODE.

OFFENCES AGAINST THE STATE.

TREASON AND SEDITION.

Definition of treason.

342. Whoever shall levy war or attempt to levy war against the King or the King's Government or attempt to or persuade any Tongan subject to depose or assassinate the King or join in a rebellion against him or attempt to assassinate the heir to the throne shall be guilty of treason.

One witness insufficient.

343. No person shall be found guilty of treason but on the evidence of two or more persons unless he shall confess his guilt when charged in open Court.

Penalty.

344. Whoever shall be found guilty of treason shall suffer death by hanging or penal servitude for life and his property shall be forfeit to the State.

(Supreme Court and Jury.)

Penalty for accessory before act.

345. Whoever being aware of a design to commit treason shall fail to give information to the Minister of Police or the Governor of the district shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for not less than one (1) year and not exceeding ten (10) years.

(Supreme Court and Jury.)

Foreigners amenable.

346. Foreigners residing in Tonga shall be liable to the penalties herein provided subject to the conditions of any Treaty with any Foreign State.

347. Whoever shall slander or libel the King shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for not less than one (1) year and not exceeding ten (10) years. Slandering the King.

(Supreme Court and Jury.)

348. Whoever shall incite any person to resist or break any law of the Kingdom or to refrain from paying the taxes imposed by law shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for not less than one (1) year and not exceeding five (5) years. Inciting to sedition.

(Supreme Court and Jury.)

349. Whoever shall write or say anything or circulate any paper or report with the design of inducing any person to resist the lawful authority of the King's Government shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for not less than one (1) year and not exceeding ten (10) years. Seditious reports.

(Supreme Court and Jury.)

EXPLANATION.—The offences contained in this chapter can only be tried before a Justice and jury. Subjects of States in treaty relations with Tonga cannot be tried for felony before a Tongan Court, but are amenable to the jurisdiction of the Consular Court on the complaint of the Tongan Government.

2. Justices and Magistrates should note that the words "not exceeding ten years" imply that the Judge may inflict any term of imprisonment within the limit of ten years.

CHAPTER VIII.

OFFENCES AGAINST THE PUBLIC PEACE.

350. Should five (5) or more persons assemble in any place to conspire together to break any law or to resist the lawful authority of the Government it shall be lawful for the Minister of Police or any Governor or Assistant Governor or Mayor to command such assembly to disperse and each person to return to his own home and any person who shall fail to obey immediately the order to disperse may be forthwith arrested by the police and kept in custody until the next sitting of the Court and shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for not less than one (1) day and not exceeding three (3) months. Unlawful assemblies.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)

351. Whoever shall obstruct threaten or assault any public servant while discharging his duty in endeavouring to disperse an unlawful assembly shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for not exceeding two (2) years as the Court may decide. Obstructing public servant.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)

SEDITIONOUS PAPERS.

352. Should any Officer of Customs believe that any package contains papers designed to disturb the public peace it shall be lawful for him to open such package and to deliver to the Premier any such papers that he may find. The Premier shall lay the papers before the Cabinet and if they shall appear to the Cabinet to be papers designed to disturb the public peace it shall be lawful to destroy them. Seditious papers to be destroyed.

Government
publications
excepted.

353. Nothing in the last preceding section shall be applied to any paper printed by the authority of any Foreign State.

Seizure of sedi-
tious paper.

354. Any Officer of Police who shall have reason to believe that any papers designed to disturb the public peace are concealed in any house or premises he may make an affidavit before a Police Magistrate describing the house or premises in which he believes such paper to be concealed and the Magistrate shall forthwith issue a search warrant and such Officer of Police may search such house or premises and deliver any such papers that he may find to the Premier who shall read them to the Cabinet in the manner laid down in Section 352. (*See Search Warrant Section 302.*)

Penalty for
importing.

355. Whoever shall knowingly import or distribute or receive any paper designed to disturb the public peace shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding one hundred dollars (\$100) or be imprisoned with hard labour for not exceeding six months in default of payment.

(Police Court.)

EXPLANATION.—The burden of proof that he did not know the nature of the papers will rest with the accused.

Fighting in
public place.

356. Should two or more persons fight in a public place they shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than one dollar (\$1) and not exceeding fifty dollars (\$50) or to imprisonment for not exceeding three months in default of payment or to imprisonment with hard labour for not less than one month and not exceeding three months without the option of a fine as the Court may decide.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)

EXPLANATION.—This section does not refer to fighting in a private house or room. Public place includes a Government building, or public house, and any premises or enclosure in the town or country to which the public can have access, or can be seen from a road.

NOTE.—All offenders against the provisions of this chapter must be prosecuted by the Minister, or an Officer of Police, and no Court fees are payable.

CHAPTER IX.

OFFENCES BY OR RELATING TO PUBLIC SERVANTS.

Accepting
bribe.

357. Whoever being a Public Servant shall accept or attempt to accept any gratification whatever as a motive for doing or abstaining from doing any official act or for showing favour or disfavour to any person shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for not less than one year and not exceeding three years as the Court may decide.

(Supreme Court and Jury.)

EXPLANATION.—1. The gratification need not necessarily be money, but may be any kind of service that would put the Public Servant under an obligation to the person rendering it.

2. The Public Servant may not have intended to do or forbear to do the official act. It is sufficient that he tried to obtain the reward.

Offering bribe.

358. Whoever shall offer any gratification whatever to any Public Servant as a motive to induce him to show favour or disfavour to any person shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for not less than one (1) month and not exceeding three (3) years.

(Supreme Court and Jury.)

MISAPPROPRIATION BY PUBLIC SERVANT.

359. Whoever being a Public Servant shall appropriate to his own use any money or property entrusted to him in his official capacity whether such money or property belong to the Government or to any private person shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for not less than one (1) year and not exceeding seven (7) years.

Embezzlement by public servant.

(Supreme Court and Jury.)

EXPLANATION.—It must be proved that the accused received the money or property, and that he did not pay it to the proper recipient. But this section will not apply if the property was accidentally destroyed by fire, shipwreck, or other accident, while in charge of a Public Servant. The intention to defraud must be shown.

360. Whoever being a Public Servant shall sell or give to any person not lawfully authorized to receive it any money or property entrusted to him in his official capacity shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for not less than one year and not exceeding three years.

Misappropriation for others.

(Supreme Court and Jury.)

EXPLANATION.—A was employed by the Government to receive and weigh the taxed copra. He weighed B's copra, and then allowed him to remove one bag from the shed. A would be liable under this section.

361. Whoever being a Public Servant shall give a false receipt to any person pretending that he has received on behalf of the Government from such person money or property which he has not received shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for not less than one year and not exceeding five years.

Giving false receipt.

(Supreme Court and Jury.)

EXPLANATION.—A, a Tax Collector, gave B, who was his brother, a receipt for his taxes, though B had not paid them in full. A would be liable under this section.

362. Any Public Servant who shall be convicted of misappropriating property entrusted to him in his official capacity shall forfeit any salary that may be due to him at the time of his conviction and be dismissed from his office.

Offender to forfeit salary due.

OBSTRUCTING PUBLIC SERVANTS.

363. Whoever shall intentionally obstruct any Public Servant in the lawful exercise of his duty by limiting his freedom of action shall on conviction be liable to a fine of one dollar (\$1) and not exceeding one hundred dollars (\$100) or to imprisonment with hard labour for not less than four days and not exceeding six months in default of payment.

Confining public officer.

(Police Court. Public Servant obstructed to prosecute.)

EXPLANATION.—1. A purposely locked up B, a policeman, in his office, and thereby prevented him from serving a summons upon E. A would be liable under this section.

2. A caught hold of B, a policeman, so as to allow E, a prisoner, to escape. A would be liable under this section.

NOTE.—It must be proved that the Public Servant was actually prevented from performing some duty at the proper time.

364. Whoever shall offer any forcible resistance to a Public Servant while lawfully taking possession of any kind of property knowing him to be a Public Servant shall on conviction be liable to a fine of from one dollar (\$1) to not exceeding one hundred dollars

Resisting public officer.

(\$100) and shall be imprisoned for not less than four days and not exceeding three months in default of payment.

(Police Court. Person obstructed to prosecute.)

EXPLANATION.—B, a policeman, proceeded to A's house to execute a warrant of distress. A forcibly resisted the removal of his effects from the house. A would be liable under this section. (See Section 220.)

Unlawful concealment of property.

365. Whoever shall use fraud or concealment to prevent a Public Servant from taking any property which he is lawfully authorized to take shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than one dollar (\$1) and not exceeding twenty-five dollars (\$25) or to imprisonment with hard labour for not less than four days and not exceeding three months in default of payment.

(Police Court.)

Neglecting to assist Police.

366. Whoever shall neglect to assist a Police Officer in lawfully arresting any person after having been called upon in the King's name to assist such officer shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than one dollar (\$1) and not exceeding one hundred dollars (\$100) or to imprisonment with hard labour for not less than four days and not exceeding three months in default of payment.

(Police Court.)

INTIMIDATING PUBLIC SERVANTS.

Intimidating public servant.

367. Whoever shall use any threat to any person being a Public Servant whether verbal or in writing with the intention of inducing him to do or to abstain from doing any official act shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than one dollar (\$1) and not exceeding one hundred dollars (\$100) or to imprisonment with hard labour for not exceeding two years in default of payment.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)

CHAPTER X.

OFFENCES RELATING TO THE HUMAN BODY.

CULPABLE HOMICIDE.

Wilful murder.

368. Whoever shall cause the death of any person by doing an act with the intention of causing such bodily injury as is likely to cause death shall on conviction be sentenced to death by hanging or to imprisonment with hard labour for life.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

ILLUSTRATION.—B poisons water, intending to kill A. E drinks the water and dies. B would be liable under this section, since he intended to cause death.

2. A shoots at a fowl, not knowing that B is behind a tree in a line with the fowl. The shots kill B. A would not be liable under this section, since he did not intend to cause death.

Manslaughter.

369. Whoever by doing an unlawful act shall cause the death of any person though not intending to cause death shall on conviction be imprisoned for not less than one year and not exceeding twenty years.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

ILLUSTRATION.—B struck A, who was seriously ill at the time. The blow hastened A's death. B would be liable under this section.

2. A and B were horse-racing within the town boundaries; A's horse ran over E and killed him. A and B would both be liable under this section, for though they did not intend to cause E's death, he lost his life owing to their unlawful act.

370. Whoever by neglect shall cause the death of any person although without intention shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for not less than one year and not exceeding seven years. Culpable neglect.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

ILLUSTRATION.—A prescribed remedies for B, and made him take a dangerous drug, being ignorant of its properties. B died. A would be liable under this section.

2. A removed to another village, leaving B. his wife, dangerously ill and without food. B died from want of proper food and attention. A would be liable under this section.

371. Notwithstanding the three last preceding sections whoever shall cause the death of any person without premeditation while defending himself from an attack or under grave unlawful provocation or in a sudden fight in the heat of passion shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not exceeding fourteen years. Homicide with provocation.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

EXPLANATION.—The Justice and Jury must consider how great the provocation really was. The greater the provocation, the less ought the punishment to be.

2. A tries to horsewhip B: B. to defend himself, takes up a loaded gun and shoots A. B would not be sentenced to death, but would be liable under this section.

3. A, a policeman, lawfully arrests B. B, excited to violent anger by the arrest, kills A. B would be liable to the death penalty, because the provocation was given by a Public Servant in the lawful exercise of his duty.

372. Whoever shall attempt to cause his own death shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for six months. Attempted suicide.

(Police Court.)

PROCURING ABORTION.

373. Whoever shall give any drug to or commit any act upon a woman with the intention of causing her to miscarry shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than one year and not exceeding ten years. Procuring abortion.

(Supreme Court, with Jury.)

374. Should any woman procure her own miscarriage or take any drug with the intention of procuring her miscarriage although miscarriage may not have resulted she shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than one year and not exceeding five years. Penalty for woman procuring abortion.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

EXPLANATION.—It is immaterial whether miscarriage resulted or not. It is sufficient that the woman intended to procure miscarriage.

375. Should any woman give birth to a child and conceal the fact of the birth whether the child was born living or dead or whether it was legitimate or not she shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than one month and not exceeding two years. Concealment of birth.

(Police Court.)

376. Whoever shall commit any act upon a woman with the intention of causing her to miscarry and shall thereby cause the death of such woman shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than one year and not exceeding twenty years. (*Compare Section 369.*) Penalty if death ensues.

RAPE AND UNNATURAL OFFENCES.

Rape

377. Whoever shall commit rape upon any female shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than ten years and not exceeding twenty years.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

Rape defined.

378. The following offences shall be held to constitute rape:—

1. Carnal intercourse with a female by force.
2. Carnal intercourse with a female without her consent (that is while she is asleep or intoxicated or otherwise unconscious).
3. Carnal intercourse with a female while she is in fear of death or serious injury unless she consent.
4. Carnal intercourse with a female with her consent given in the belief that the perpetrator is her husband.
5. Carnal intercourse with a female less than ten years of age.

Intercourse with wife not rape.

379. Whoever shall have carnal intercourse by force with a female to whom he has been lawfully married shall not be deemed to have committed rape.

Attempted rape.

380. Whoever shall attempt to have carnal intercourse with any female less than ten years of age shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than one year and not exceeding seven years.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

Criminal outrage defined.

381. Criminal outrage (*tookî*) shall be defined as carnal intercourse with a female by force without her consent by more than one person and criminal outrage upon a female less than ten years of age shall be held to have been committed without her consent.

Penalty.

382. Whoever shall participate in the commission of a criminal outrage upon a female shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for life.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

Penalty if female consents.

383. Should any persons combine in committing a criminal outrage upon a female and such female consent to the commission of the outrage both the persons who committed the outrage and the female who consented shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than one year and not exceeding seven years.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

Abduction.

384. Whoever shall abduct any female against her will with the intention of marrying her or of seducing her shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than one year and not exceeding seven years.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

Woman's evidence must be corroborated.

385. The evidence of any female alleged to have been forcibly outraged or abducted shall be admissible: Provided that no person shall be convicted of such offence upon the sole testimony of such female without corroborative evidence.

UNNATURAL OFFENCES.

386. Whoever shall have carnal intercourse with his grand-mother mother aunt sister daughter or niece shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for life. Incest.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

387. Should any female have carnal intercourse with her grandfather father uncle brother son or nephew she shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for life. Incest.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

388. Whoever shall commit sodomy with any male person shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for life. Sodomy.

EXPLANATION.—Should the person on whom the offence was committed be a boy of less than ten years of age, the act shall be held to have been done without his consent, but above that age he would be liable to the penalty of this section.

389. Whoever shall have carnal intercourse with any beast shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for life and such beast shall be killed by a Public Officer. Bestiality.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

ASSAULT AND BATTERY.

GRIEVOUS HURT.

390. The following injuries shall be held to constitute Grievous Hurt:— Grievous hurt defined.

1. Permanent privation of the use of eye or ear.
2. Permanent impairing of a member or joint.
3. Fracture of a bone.
4. Permanent disfiguration of the head or face.
5. Injury which endangers life or which prevents the injured person from following his pursuits for twenty days.

391. Whoever shall wilfully cause grievous hurt to any person by means of any instrument for shooting stabbing or cutting or any instrument likely to cause death or any poison shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than one month and not exceeding ten years and shall pay to the injured person damages to the amount assessed by the Jury to be levied by distress. Grievous hurt with intent.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

392. Whoever shall do any act with malicious intent and thereby cause bodily injury to any person shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than one dollar (\$1) and not exceeding two hundred dollars (\$200) or to imprisonment with hard labour for any term not less than one month and not exceeding twelve months. Malicious injury.

EXPLANATION.—It must be proved that the act was committed with malicious intention. If the injury was accidental, and resulted from an act done without the knowledge that injury would be caused, the accused must be acquitted.

ILLUSTRATION.—A tethered his horse in the road at night, and B, riding in the dark, was thrown from his horse by the tether rope and injured. A would

be liable to not exceeding half the penalty under this Section, for though he did not intend to injure B, yet he was breaking the law in tethering his horse in the road, and B's injuries resulted from A's breach of law. (*Compare Section 301.*)

2. A dug a hole upon his premises to plant a house-post, and B fell into the hole in the dark and was injured. A would not be liable under this Section, for he did not intend to injure B, and he was infringing no law in digging the hole, but B might sue A in the Civil Court for damages.

Unlawful use
of drugs.

393. Whoever shall cause another to take any stupefying or unwholesome drug with intent to cause hurt or with intent to commit any offence shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than one month and not exceeding ten years.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

ILLUSTRATION.—A made B intoxicated in order to have carnal intercourse with her, but did not accomplish his purpose. A would be liable under this Section. If he had had sexual intercourse with B while she was intoxicated, he would have been guilty of rape under Section 378.

Robbery with
violence.

394. Whoever shall assault any person with the intention of stealing anything from him shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than two years and not exceeding five years and may in addition be sentenced to a whipping of not exceeding twenty-five lashes at the discretion of the Court.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

Assault by
tolo.

395. Whoever shall commit *tolo* with the intention of injuring another whether he injures any person or not shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than one month and not exceeding two years and may in addition be sentenced to a whipping of not exceeding twenty-five lashes at the discretion of the Court.

(Police Court.)

UNLAWFUL RESTRAINT.

Wrongful
restraint.

396. Whoever shall unlawfully seize or obstruct any person shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than one dollar (\$1) and not exceeding twenty-five dollars (\$25) or be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than four days and not exceeding three months in default of payment.

(Police Court.)

EXPLANATION.—The following are examples of unlawful restraint:—

1. To stop a horse or carriage or boat on which another is travelling.
2. To lock up another in a house or room.
3. To threaten another with violence if he proceeds on his way.
4. To push or hustle another off a path.
5. To fasten a door or gate through which another has to pass.

PETTY ASSAULT.

Petty assault.

397. Whoever shall do to another any of the acts herein specified in anger or in malice and without grave provocation shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than one shilling (1/-) and not exceeding fifty dollars (\$50) or to imprisonment with or without hard labour for not less than one month and not exceeding three months.

1. Striking with the hand.
2. Assaulting so as to draw blood.
3. Spitting on or throwing liquid on another.

4. Setting a dog on another.
5. Pushing another.
6. Seizing or tearing the clothes of another.

(Police Court. Injured party to prosecute. Fees payable.)

EXPLANATION.—The Court must take into consideration the provocation given to the defendant. Grave provocation should mitigate the penalty. If the accused committed the act in defending himself from an assault, he should be acquitted, but this would not apply to the case of an assault upon a Public Officer lawfully exercising his duty in effecting an arrest or executing a warrant to distrain, or a similar duty.

398. Whoever shall make any gesture or preparation to commit an assault shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than one shilling (1/-) and not exceeding fifteen dollars (\$15) or be imprisoned with or without hard labour for any term not less than one day and not exceeding one month in default of payment.

Threatened assault.

(Police Court. Injured party to prosecute.)

399. Whoever shall do any act to outrage the modesty of any female shall on conviction be imprisoned with or without hard labour for any term not less than one month and not exceeding six months.

Indecent gestures, etc.

(Police Court. Injured woman to prosecute. Fees payable.)

ABDUCTION.

400. Whoever shall entice any boy or girl less than sixteen (16) years of age to leave the custody of his or her parents or guardian without the consent of such parents or guardian shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than one dollar (\$1) and not exceeding one hundred dollars (\$100) or be imprisoned with hard labour for not less than one day and not exceeding six months in default of payment.

Abduction of minor.

(Police Court. Guardian to prosecute. Fees payable.)

EXPLANATION.—The word "guardian" means the person who should have the custody of the child by law, or some person properly appointed by the lawful guardian to have custody of the child.

401. Whoever shall entice any married woman to desert her husband shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than ten dollars (\$10) and not exceeding one hundred dollars (\$100) or be imprisoned with hard labour for not less than one month and not exceeding six months.

Abduction of married woman.

(Police Court. Husband to prosecute. Fees payable.)

CHAPTER XI.

OFFENCES RELATING TO PROPERTY.

LARCENY.

Definition of theft.

402. Theft is defined as the taking any moveable property dishonestly from the possession of its owner.

EXPLANATION.—It is not theft to take a thing one believes *bona fide* to be one's own, nor can one commit theft without moving the property.

1. A sold a house, honestly believing it to be his own, but the house in reality belonged to B. A cannot be sued for theft; he did not remove the house, but B might sue A in the Civil Court to recover possession of his house, or its equivalent in money.

2. A bought some growing yams from B, which really belonged to E. A was not guilty of theft, but B would be liable for obtaining money under false pretences. But if A had known that the yams did not belong to B, and they two had removed the yams, they would both have been guilty of theft. (*Compare Section 299.*)

Penalty for theft.

403. Whoever shall commit theft shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for a term in proportion to the value of the property stolen as follows:—

1. For theft of property one hundred dollars (\$100) in value or more imprisonment with hard labour for not less than two years and not exceeding seven years.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

2. For theft of property less than one hundred dollars (\$100) and more than twenty-five dollars (\$25) in value imprisonment with hard labour for not less than one year and not exceeding three years.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

3. For theft of property twenty-five dollars (\$25) in value or less imprisonment with hard labour for not less than one month and not exceeding six months: Provided that this Section shall not apply to theft of tether ropes.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute. No fees payable.)

Habitual thief may be whipped.

404. Should any male person be twice convicted of theft it shall be lawful for the Court to order him to receive a whipping of not exceeding twenty-five lashes provided that such person shall undergo the full term of imprisonment to which he was sentenced for theft notwithstanding the whipping inflicted.

Taking property without leave is theft.

405. Whoever shall take anything belonging to his relation without the permission of its owner according to the native custom or shall obtain goods from any store and have them charged to his relation without the consent of such relation shall on conviction be liable to the penalty provided for theft.

406. Whoever shall steal any rope with which any animal is tethered shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not exceeding twelve months.

Theft of tether ropes.

(Police Court.)

407. Should any person be convicted of theft the Court may order him to pay to the owner of the stolen property its equivalent in money to be recovered by distress. Provided that the owner of such stolen property shall first make affidavit before a Magistrate setting forth the stolen articles in detail and the price paid for each article. But should any stolen property be recovered it shall be returned to its rightful owner upon the production of proof of ownership.

Thief to pay value of stolen goods.

408. Should any stolen property be found in the possession of any person whether he bought it or had it given to him he shall return the same to the owner of such property but the owner of the property shall make oath before a Magistrate and describe in detail the quality and amount of the goods stolen and their value and produce a witness to support his statement.

Recovery of stolen property.

409. The Magistrate shall take such statements down in writing and if he decide that the statement be correct he shall at once issue a warrant and give the same to an Officer of Police and the owner of the goods who shall present the same to the person who is in possession of the stolen property and order him to give up the goods to the proper owner.

Warrant for stolen property.

410. If any person keeps any property knowing it to be stolen he will be punished the same as a person having committed a theft.

Keeping stolen property.

HOUSE-BREAKING.

411. Whoever shall break into any house the property of another by breaking or undoing any lock or fastening or by breaking through a wall or floor with intent to commit theft or any felony whether he commits any felony or not shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than one year and not exceeding four years.

House-breaking.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

EXPLANATION.—To constitute the offence of house-breaking, some fastening must have been broken or untied. To enter a house by a door of hanging cocoanut leaves, or an unlocked door, is not house-breaking, but trespass. But to unfasten a cocoanut leaf door which has been tied down, or to unlock a door with a key, or to unlatch a window, would be house-breaking.

EXTORTION.

412. Whoever shall use any threat towards another with the intention of inducing such person through fear to deliver to him any money or property shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for not less than three months and not exceeding three years.

Extorting money.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

ILLUSTRATION.—A attempts to borrow money from B, and, on being refused, threatens to accuse B of adultery. A would be liable under this Section.

Lost property,
how dealt
with.

413. Whoever shall find any lost property shall if he knows who is the owner of such property at once deliver it to such owner but if the owner be unknown he shall deliver such property to the Mayor of the village in which he resides and the Mayor shall cause such property to be proclaimed by the crier and at the expiration of fourteen days from the date such property was proclaimed if the owner be not known it shall become the property of the person who found it.

Finder to re-
ceive one-
fourth of
value.

414. Should any person produce proof that any lost property belongs to him he shall pay to the finder of such property one-fourth ($\frac{1}{4}$) of its value.

Penalty for
concealing
lost property

415. Whoever shall conceal any property which he has found in the bush or any place or infringe any of the provisions of Section 413 shall on conviction be liable to a fine of five dollars (\$5) or be imprisoned with or without hard labour for one month in default of payment.

(Police Court.)

ARSON.

Arson.

416. Whoever shall wilfully set fire to any building or vessel or receptacle for property or provisions shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than six months and not exceeding ten years: and the Court may further order him to pay to the owner a sum equivalent to the value of the property destroyed to be levied by distress.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

Attempted
arson.

417. Whoever shall attempt to set fire to any building or vessel or stack or receptacle for property shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than one month and not exceeding ten years.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

Bush fires.

418. Whoever shall by negligence or design set fire to any plantation or bush by which cocoanuts fruit trees or cultivated plants are damaged shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than one day and not exceeding one year and shall pay to the owner of the property destroyed a sum equivalent to its value as assessed by the Court to be levied by distress.

(Police Court. Owner of destroyed property to prosecute.)

Bush fires
arising from
negligence.

419. Should any person send a child to fetch a fire brand in a village or in the bush and should any property be destroyed by fire arising from sparks carelessly dropped by such child such person shall pay to the owner a sum equivalent to the value of the property so destroyed as assessed by the Court to be levied by distress.

(Police Court. Civil Jurisdiction.)

CRIMINAL MISAPPROPRIATION.

Embezzle-
ment by
clerk.

420. Whoever being a clerk or servant entrusted with money or property who shall dishonestly convert to his own use such money or property shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for

any term not less than one year and not exceeding five years but this section shall not apply to public servants.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

421. Whoever being employed by another as agent and being entrusted with money or property who shall dishonestly convert to his own use such money or property or who shall dishonestly use his employer's name to obtain goods from any store without being authorised by his employer shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than six months and not exceeding five years.

Embezzlement by agent.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

ILLUSTRATION.—A is employed by B, a European, to bring dally supplies from a certain store. A obtains 10lbs. of sugar, telling the storekeeper to charge it to B, and appropriates 5lbs. for himself. A would be liable under this Section.

2. A, an agent, undertakes to sell B's copra abroad, and receives forty dollars as the proceeds of the copra. He gives B only thirty dollars, assuring him that this was all he received. A would be liable under this Section.

CHEATING.

422. Whoever shall dishonestly obtain from another any property or money by a false representation shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than one month and not exceeding two years provided that nothing in this section shall apply to goods supplied by a European to a native on credit.

Cheating.

(Police Court. Person cheated to prosecute.)

EXPLANATION.—It is provided in Section 271 that no European can sue a Tongan for debt, and that if a European supplies goods to a Tongan on credit the Courts will not assist him to recover the debt.

2. A, a native, applies to B, a European, for a tin of biscuits, falsely stating that he is sent by E, and B gives him the biscuits out of friendship for E. A would be liable under this Section for dishonesty, whether E was a native or European.

3. A, a native, brings a bag of copra to B, a European, for sale, stating that he has at home five bags of copra of the same quality as the sample bag. B pays him for six bags, but when the remaining five bags are brought they are found to contain worthless copra, the sample bag being alone of good quality. A would be liable under this Section.

4. A, a native, applies to B, a native, for four dollars (\$4), falsely promising to bring B a pig. A would be liable under this Section.

5. If A had possessed the pig, and had really intended to give it to B at the time, but had afterwards changed his mind, A would not be guilty of cheating; but B might sue A before the Civil Court for breach of agreement, and recover the four dollars and costs.

423. Whoever shall obtain from another any property money or document by falsely representing himself to be the person entitled to receive such property money or document shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than one month and not exceeding two years.

Cheating by impersonation.

(Police Court.)

ILLUSTRATION.—A, a woman, falsely represents herself to be B's wife, and E, believing her, gives her money which he owes to B. A would be liable under this Section.

424. Whoever shall adulterate any food or produce with any foreign substance so as to increase the weight of such food or produce shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than one dollar (\$1) and not exceeding one hundred dollars (\$100) or be im-

Adulteration of food, etc.

prisoned with or without hard labour for any term not less than one day and not exceeding two years in default of payment.

(Police Court. Injured person to prosecute.)

ILLUSTRATION.—A put a stone into a bag of copra to increase its weight. He would be liable under this Section.

2. A put water into a bottle of milk, and sold it to B as pure milk. A would be liable under this Section.

WEIGHTS AND MEASURES.

False weights.

425. Whoever shall fraudulently use any false weight or balance or false measure of length or capacity shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than one dollar (\$1) and not exceeding one hundred dollars (\$100) or be imprisoned with or without hard labour for any term not less than seven days and not exceeding two years in default of payment.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)

426. Whoever shall have in his possession or care any false weight or measure intending to use such false weight or measure shall on conviction be liable to the penalty provided in the last proceeding Section.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)

Inspection of weights and measures.

427. The British standard weights and measures shall be the standard weights and measures of the Kingdom. The Minister of Police shall have power to appoint any person in writing to visit and inspect at any time all the weights and measures employed by merchants and Public Servants and whoever shall hinder such officer from inspecting any weight or measure shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than one dollar (\$1) and not exceeding twenty-five dollars (\$25) or be imprisoned with or without hard labour for any term not less than four days and not exceeding one month.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)

DESTRUCTION OF PROPERTY.

Penalty for wilful damage.

428. Whoever shall wilfully destroy or damage any property animal or plantation excepting by process of law shall on conviction pay to the owner the value of the property damaged as assessed by the Court and may be further imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than one day and not exceeding seven years.

(Police Court. Owner of property to prosecute if the damage done is less than \$100 in value, but if the damage exceeds \$100 in value the case will be tried before Supreme Court with Jury.)

Accidental damage.

429. Whoever shall unintentionally damage or destroy any property animal or plantation may be sued before the Civil Court by the owner of such property animal or plantation and may be ordered by the Court to pay compensation to such owner together with the costs of the suit to be levied by distress.

(Police Court. Civil Jurisdiction.)

Destroying land-mark.

430. Whoever shall move or damage any land-mark fixed by a Public Servant by the authority of the Minister of Lands shall on conviction be imprisoned with or without hard labour for any term not less than one day and not exceeding one year.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)

ANIMALS.

CATTLE.

431. Should any horned cattle damage any property or plantation the owner of such cattle may be sued before the Civil Court and the Court may order him to pay to the owner of such property a sum equivalent to the value of the property destroyed to be levied by distress.

Cattle damaging property.

(Police Court.)

432. Should any cattle be at large and destroy any property or plantation the Inspector of Police of the district shall give notice to the owner of such cattle that he must enclose them forthwith within a fence or otherwise secure them and if the owner disregard such notice the Inspector of Police may prosecute him before the Police Court for disregarding the notice to fence or secure such cattle. (*Section 433*).

Cattle at large to be fenced.

(Police Court. Inspector of Police to prosecute.)

EXPLANATION.—The Inspector must produce evidence that the cattle are at large, and likely to destroy property or plantations.

433. Should it appear to the satisfaction of the Magistrate that the cattle are at large and likely to destroy plantations or property he may make an order against the owner of such cattle to fence or secure the cattle as follows:—

Court to issue fencing order

ORDER TO FENCE CATTLE.

To _____ of _____
Whereas it has been shown that certain cattle belonging to you are at large, I hereby require you to enclose such cattle within a fence, or otherwise secure them before the expiration of twenty-one days from the date of this order. If you fail to obey this order, such cattle will be at once destroyed.

Police Magistrate.

Date _____

434. At the expiration of twenty-one days from the issue of the fencing order if such cattle still remain at large the Magistrate shall make an order as provided in this Section and it shall thereafter be lawful for the Inspector of Police or his representative to destroy the cattle to which such order refers and before the expiration of two days he shall inform the owner of their destruction that such owner may have the disposal of the carcasses.

Destroying order.

ORDER TO DESTROY CATTLE.

To _____ Inspector of Police.
I hereby authorise you to destroy forthwith the cattle belonging to _____ of _____ in respect of which I have made an order to fence or secure, but which are still at large. You will forthwith destroy the said cattle, and inform the owner of their destruction.

Police Magistrate.

Date _____

HORSES.

435. Whoever shall tether any horse or cattle in a public road shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than one shilling (1s.) and not exceeding two dollars (\$2) to be levied by distress. (*Compare Section 301*).

Tethering in road forbidden.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)

436. Whoever shall ride or use the horse of another without obtaining the consent of the owner of such horse shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than one shilling (1s.) and not exceed—

Taking horse without leave.

ing five dollars (\$5) or be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than one day and not exceeding fourteen days in default of payment.

(Police Court. Owner of horse to prosecute.)

Furious riding

437. Whoever shall ride furiously within the boundaries of any village shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than one shilling (1s.) and not exceeding five dollars (\$5) or be imprisoned with or without hard labour for any term not less than one day and not exceeding one month in default of payment.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)

Cruelty
to animals.

438. Whoever shall use any horse suffering from sore back sore shoulder girth galls or lameness or shall cruelly ill-use any animal shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than one dollar (\$1) and not exceeding twenty-five dollars (\$25) or be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than one day and not exceeding two months in default of payment.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)

Releasing
tethered ani-
mals.

439. Whoever shall unfasten the rope by which any animal owned by another is tethered or shall release any animal owned by another from a fence shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than one shilling (1s.) and not exceeding one dollar (\$1) and shall also pay compensation for any damage done by the animal so set at liberty and the pound expenses if such animal be impounded while at liberty and such sums shall be levied by distress.

(Police Court. Owner of animal to prosecute.)

Allowing stal-
lion to cover.

440. Whoever shall permit a stallion to cover within the boundaries of any village shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than one shilling (1s.) and not exceeding two dollars (\$2) to be levied by distress.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)

Dogs.

Dangerous
dogs.

441. Should any person be injured by the bite of a dog or by any dog having chased the horse which such person was riding or driving the owner of such dog shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than one shilling (1s.) and not exceeding five dollars (\$5) to be levied by distress.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)

Pigs.

Owner of pig
to pay for
damage.

442. The owner of any pig which has damaged the property of another shall on conviction pay compensation for all damage done by such pig together with costs to be levied by distress.

(Police Court. Owner of damaged property to prosecute.)

Pig trespass-
ing may be
killed.

443. If any person shall twice suffer damage from any pig owned by another and twice inform the owner and if such pig shall again damage his property he may kill the pig and immediately inform the owner but such person may not eat the pig without the owner's permission.

444. Whoever shall kill any pig owned by another without first warning such owner twice that his pig has done damage in accordance with the last preceding Section shall on conviction pay to the owner money or property equivalent to the value of the pig together with the costs and such amounts shall be levied by distress.

If killed unlawfully owner may recover value.

(Police Court. Owner of pig to prosecute.)

445. Whoever shall kill and eat any pig owned by another without informing the owner shall be liable to the penalty for theft under Section 402.

Killing secretly is theft.

(Police Court. Owner of pig to prosecute.)

POUNDS.

446. There shall be Public Pounds in the following villages:—Nukualofa and Mua in Tongatabu Pagai in Haapai Neiafu in Vavau Hihifo in Niuatobutabu Agaha in Niuafoou and in any other place which the Minister of Police with the consent of the Cabinet may appoint.

Pounds—where situated.

447. It has been enacted by His Majesty the King and the Legislative Assembly as follows:—It is forbidden for pigs to be at large in any town in the Kingdom of Tonga.

Pigs.

448. Any horse cattle ass sheep or goat found wandering in any path or village square or public road or unenclosed land in Nukualofa Mua Pagai Neiafu Hihifo or Agaha may be impounded by a Public Servant and in any village where Regulations respecting pigs have been made pigs may be impounded in accordance with such Regulations.

Loose animals may be impounded.

449. Should any of the animals enumerated in Section 451 trespass on the premises or land of any person the owner of such premises or land may inform any Police Officer Gaoler Mayor or Village Officer who shall at once impound such animal but such officers only shall have power to impound animals.

Animals trespassing may be impounded.

450. The poundkeeper shall be responsible for feeding all animals in the pound and shall receive all pound fees and the owner of any animal impounded shall pay to such poundkeeper sixpence (6d.) for every day except the first during which such animal has been in the pound together with the pound fees before such animal is released.

Owner of animals to pay maintenance

451. Pound fees shall be payable as follows:—

Fees.

	\$	s.	d.
Horses each	1	0	0
Cattle or asses each	1	0	0
Sheep goats or pigs each	0	2	0

452. After any animal has been impounded for five days the poundkeeper shall send notice to the owner of such animal or if the owner be unknown to the Mayor of the village from which such animal was brought to be impounded to apprise him that such animal will be sold by auction unless released and after three days from the date such notice was given such animal shall be sold by public auction and the poundkeeper after deducting all pound fees

Procedure when animal is impounded

due shall pay the proceeds of the sale to the owner of the animal or if the name of the owner cannot be ascertained he shall pay such proceeds into the Treasury.

Worthless animals may be destroyed.

453. Should no person bid for an animal sold by auction the poundkeeper may destroy such animal after obtaining the sanction of the Minister of Police or his representative.

Pound-keeper may not buy animals.

454. It shall be unlawful for the poundkeeper to buy any animal for himself at auction and any poundkeeper who shall violate this provision shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than one dollar (\$1) and not exceeding fifteen dollars (\$15) to be levied by distress.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)

Owner's name to be given.

455. Whoever shall bring an animal to be impounded shall if he knows who is the owner inform the poundkeeper and whoever shall wilfully conceal the name of the owner of the animal he impounds or shall make a false statement shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than one shilling (1s.) and not exceeding fifty dollars (\$50) or be imprisoned with or without hard labour for any term not less than one day and not exceeding three months in default of payment.

(Police Court. Pound-keeper to prosecute.)

Penalty for breaking pound.

456. Whoever shall unlawfully remove or set at liberty any animal confined in any pound or damage any pound shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than one dollar (\$1) and not exceeding fifty dollars (\$50) or be imprisoned with or without hard labour for any term not less than one day and not exceeding six months in default of payment.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)

TRESPASS.

Trespass.

457. Anyone entering the premises of another whether in town or in the bush whether enclosed or not without permission of the owner of such property shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding \$25 as the Court may decide. The Government shall receive one-half of the fine and the other half shall be paid to the owner of the premises.

(Police Court. Owner of premises to prosecute. Fees payable.)

Trespass without excuse.

458. Whoever shall enter upon the enclosed premises of another without lawful cause and without the consent of the owner shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than one shilling (1s.) and not exceeding five dollars (\$5) or be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than one day and not exceeding one month in default of payment.

Leaving gate open.

459. Should any person enter upon the enclosed premises of another and wilfully or negligently leave open any gate and any damage result or any animal escape he shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than one shilling (1s.) and not exceeding five dollars (\$5) or be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than one day and not exceeding one month.

(Police Court. Owner of premises to prosecute. Fees payable.)

CHAPTER XII.

OFFENCES RELATING TO COIN.

460. Whoever shall attempt to pass any counterfeit coin or coin ^{Passing counterfeit coin.} not current in Tonga as coin current in Tonga with intent to defraud shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than one day and not exceeding two years.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)

EXPLANATION.—The burden of proof that he attempted to pass counterfeit coin, not knowing the nature of the coin, and without intending to defraud, will rest with the accused.

461. Gold and silver coin of Great Britain Germany and the ^{Currency.} United States of America shall be legal tender in Tonga but it shall be lawful for the King with the consent of the Privy Council by proclamation to make other provisions respecting currency.

CHAPTER XIII.

PERJURY AND OFFENCES RELATING TO JUSTICE.

462. Whoever shall make or shall persuade another or attempt ^{Perjury.} to persuade another to make a false statement before any Magistrate on oath or affirmation with intent to pervert the truth shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than one day and not exceeding ten years.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

EXPLANATION.—Two witnesses at least are required to prove the perjury, and the records of the Court before which the statement alleged to be false was made must be produced. This Section will apply not only to false evidence, but also to affidavits made before a Magistrate.

463. Whoever being a Justice or Magistrate or Juror shall ^{Perversion of Justice.} wilfully give a decision in any Court knowing such decision to be contrary to law or contrary to the evidence shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not less than one day and not exceeding three years.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

464. Whoever shall maliciously charge another with any offence knowing such charge to be unsupported by just grounds shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than one dollar (\$1) and not exceeding one hundred dollars (\$100) or be imprisoned with or without hard labour for any term not less than one day and not exceeding two years.

(Police Court. Person falsely accused to prosecute.)

ILLUSTRATION.—A being angry with B, informs a policeman that B had been guilty of furious riding within the village boundaries, which is untrue. A would be liable under this Section.

CHAPTER XIV.

OFFENCES RELATING TO DOCUMENTS.

Forgery.

465. Whoever shall fraudulently write any document intending it to appear to have been written by another with the design of thereby obtaining any money or property or of injuring any person shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not exceeding five years.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

Tampering
with docu-
ments.

466. Whoever shall fraudulently alter or destroy any document with intent to deceive the Government or any person shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not exceeding three years.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

Employing
false docu-
ments.

467. Whoever shall attempt to make use of any forged or altered document with intent to defraud any person knowing such document to be false shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not exceeding three years.

(Supreme Court with Jury.)

CHAPTER XV.

OFFENCES RELATING TO PUBLIC HEALTH.

QUARANTINE.

Vessels from
foreign ports.

468. In order to prevent the introduction of diseases into the Kingdom it shall be unlawful for any vessel coming from any place beyond the Kingdom to have any communication with the shore at any place in the Kingdom except by signal until she has been admitted to pratique and no vessel shall be admitted to pratique until the master of such vessel has signed the certificate and bond in accordance with Schedules A and E hereto.

Yellow flag to
be shown.

469. Every vessel coming from any place beyond the Kingdom shall hoist a yellow flag by day and a green light by night at the foremast or only mast-head and continue to hoist such flag or light until the vessel shall be admitted to pratique. Any master violating this provision shall on conviction be imprisoned for any term not exceeding six months or fined in a sum not exceeding one thousand dollars (\$1,000) as shall be decided by the Court.

Penalty.

Vessel not ad-
mitted to
pratique
must not
communi-
cate.

470. It shall not be lawful for any vessel that has not been admitted to pratique to approach within one hundred (100) yards of any other vessel or for any person to leave such vessel and go on shore or to any other vessel or transmit any article therefrom or for any boat or vessel or person excepting the Pilot or Health Officer to approach within one hundred (100) yards of a vessel before such

vessel shall have been admitted to pratique and any person violating the provisions of this section shall on conviction be imprisoned for any term of not exceeding three months or be fined in the sum of not exceeding five hundred dollars (\$500) as shall be decided by the Court. Penalty.

471. The Pilot shall approach the vessel on the windward side and within speaking distance but he shall not go on board should he have reason to suppose there is an infectious or contagious disease on board except he have reason to believe such vessel to be in danger unless he board her. In such case it shall be lawful for him to board but he must remain on board until such vessel is admitted to pratique. Duties of Pilot

472. The Health Officer shall approach the vessel on the windward side and within speaking distance but he shall not go on board until the Master of such vessel shall have signed and delivered to him the certificate (Schedule A) and it shall then be lawful for him to admit such vessel to pratique. Duties of Health Officer.

473. But should the Health Officer not go on board at once and should the Master or Pilot be certain there is no infectious or contagious disease on board it shall be lawful for the vessel to enter the harbour and anchor. But it shall not be lawful for such vessel to have any communication with the shore or with any other vessel in accordance with this chapter until admitted to pratique by the Health Officer. If Health Officer delays ship may anchor.

474. The refusal of any master to sign the certificate shall be considered sufficient evidence that a contagious or infectious disease exists on board and it shall be lawful for the Pilot or Health Officer to command such vessel to go to the Quarantine Station reporting the case to the authorities of that district. Master refusing to sign papers.

475. Notice is hereby given that all vessels arriving in Tonga from foreign ports shall hold a clean Bill of Health from the proper officials of the port of departure. If they do not they shall at once proceed to the Quarantine Station. Bill of Health.

476. Should the master or surgeon of any vessel make a false declaration he shall on conviction be imprisoned for a term of not exceeding twelve months or be fined in a sum not exceeding one thousand dollars (\$1,000) as may be decided by the Court. False declarations.

477. Should any Pilot or Health Officer admit any vessel to pratique knowing there to be infectious or contagious disease on board he shall be punished in accordance with Section 476. Health Officer admitting contagious vessel to pratique.

478. Should any person on board any vessel refuse to answer or answer falsely the questions contained in Schedule A or such questions as may be put to him by the Pilot or Health Officer he shall on conviction be punished in accordance with Section 476. Refusing to answer questions.

479. Any vessel which is admitted to pratique shall at once haul down the yellow flag or green light and communication with such vessel shall then be free. Admission to pratique.

Officer may
send vessel
to quaran-
tine.

480. Should it appear to the Pilot or the Health Officer from the answers given in reply to questions that such vessel ought not to be admitted to pratique it shall be lawful for him to command such vessel to proceed to the Quarantine Station.

Quarantine
stations.

481. Should any vessel be sent to a Quarantine Station it shall be lawful for the persons on board to land at such Quarantine Station but it shall not be lawful for any person to leave the Quarantine Station or to send or take anything from it.

Persons going
to quaran-
tine station
when vessel
is quaran-
tined.

482. Whoever shall approach within one hundred yards of a vessel in quarantine or within one hundred yards of the boundaries of a Quarantine Station when used as such shall on conviction be fined in the sum of five hundred dollars (\$500) and shall be obliged to go into quarantine and to remain there together with the vessel and at his own expense. Provided always that the Premier may if he see fit grant permission to any person to go into quarantine at his own expense but subject to all the provisions of this Chapter equally with those in quarantine.

Vessel in
quarantine
requiring
supplies.

483. Should any vessel which is put in quarantine be wanting in necessaries it shall be lawful for the authorities to obtain the necessary provisions and charge them to the vessel. But should any provisions be supplied by the Government or by the friends of those in quarantine or others they shall be taken by a boat flying the Tongan flag and quarantine flag and shall be placed on the reef at least one hundred yards distant from both the vessel and the shore and when the boat which took such provisions has retired to a distance it shall then be lawful for those in quarantine to approach and take away such provisions. This is enacted so that the tide may cover that part of the reef to which the persons in quarantine come.

Quarantine
flag.

484. When a Quarantine Station is in use the yellow flag shall be kept constantly flying by day and a green light shall be shown every night. Should any vessel be without a quarantine flag the Government shall provide a flag to be hoisted at the Station.

Escape from
quarantine.

485. Any person who shall escape or attempt to escape from any Quarantine Station or from any vessel in quarantine may be brought back by force.

Leaving
station.

486. Any person who shall leave any Quarantine Station or any vessel in quarantine on any pretence whatever until he has been admitted to pratique shall on conviction be punished in accordance with the provisions of Section 482.

Person com-
municating
with vessel.

487. Whoever shall have communicated with a vessel in quarantine before or after the order of quarantine was made shall go with such vessel into quarantine and shall remain there as one having arrived in the vessel. And should the police become aware that anyone has visited and has left or escaped from any vessel not admitted to pratique it shall be lawful for them to obtain a warrant from one of the Police Magistrates for the arrest of such person and to remove him to the Quarantine Station.

488. Should any vessel in quarantine wish to sail to another country and any person wish to board her to proceed beyond the Kingdom he shall be at liberty to do so. Vessel in quarantine sailing.

489. Should any person through ignorance or stress of weather or accident pass within the boundaries of any Quarantine Station or vessel in quarantine he shall be detained in quarantine with the vessel and be considered as having put himself into quarantine. Accidental visit to station.

490. Any person who shall have been on board any vessel not admitted to pratique shall on such vessel being ordered into quarantine go into quarantine with the vessel. Visitors to vessel in quarantine.

491. Whoever shall violate any of the provisions of this Chapter for which a penalty is not herein provided and whoever shall refuse or neglect to obey any lawful order of a Pilot or Health Officer shall on conviction be imprisoned for a term not exceeding three months or be fined in the sum of five hundred dollars (\$500) as may be decided by the Court. General penalty.

492. It shall be lawful for any Police Magistrate to adjudicate upon and punish all violations of the provisions of this Chapter. Jurisdiction.

493. Although a vessel may have come from any other port in this Kingdom yet should it appear to the Pilot or Health Officer that such vessel ought to go into quarantine it shall be lawful for him to order such vessel to proceed to the Quarantine Station. Coasting vessel may be quarantined.

494. Should any vessel be sent to a Quarantine Station neither the owner nor any person on board shall have any claim against the Government for detention or for any loss or expense in connection with such quarantine. No claim on Government.

495. The following shall be considered infectious or contagious diseases :— Infectious diseases.

Cholera	Relapsing fever
Small-pox	Yellow fever
Scarlet fever—scarlatina	Syphilis
Diphtheria and croup	Dengue fever
Typhoid fever	Measles
Typhus fever	

The Premier shall have power to add to the foregoing the names of any other diseases which he may deem necessary for the public safety and when any such names are duly proclaimed in the Government Gazette they shall be held to be infectious or contagious diseases within the meaning of this Chapter.

In the case of labour vessels the following shall be held to be infectious or contagious diseases :—

Leprosy	Tokelau-pox
Tanna-pox	

496. The Premier shall have power to appoint a Quarantine Station and determine its boundaries and anchorage. Quarantine stations.

Clean Bill of
Health.

497. Should the Master of any vessel require a clean Bill of Health (Schedule I.) certifying that no infectious or contagious disease exists in this Kingdom it shall be lawful for the Health Officer to give a clean Bill of Health if he be confident that no such disease exists.

Sick left
behind to
be paid for.

498. Should any sick sailor or person be left ashore by any vessel the master or agent of such vessel shall be held responsible for all expenses incurred in the care of such person and shall find securities for the payment of such expenses.

Infected ports.

499. Whenever it shall appear to the Premier that there is an infectious or contagious disease in any foreign port and any vessel arrive from such port it shall be lawful for the Premier or his representative to order the vessel arriving from such port to proceed at once to the Quarantine Station and to remain there until the appointed time for quarantine be completed. The Premier or his representative shall have power to fix the period during which such vessel shall remain in quarantine.

LEPROSY AND CONTAGIOUS DISEASES.

Seclusion of
lepers.

500. Should any person be infected with leprosy the near relatives of such person shall build a house on their plantation land not less than two hundred yards from any road and one mile from any village and shall remove such leper thither and there support him and the leper shall not approach any public road or village and any near relative of a leper who shall infringe any of these provisions shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding fifty dollars (\$50) to be recovered by distress. Provided that it shall be lawful for the Minister of Police with the consent of the Cabinet to issue a written order for the removal of any leper to an island when the Government shall have set apart an island for the reception of lepers.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)

Leper station,
Haapai.

501. It has been enacted by the Legislative Assembly that Haapai shall determine a place distant from the town to which any one afflicted with leprosy or an infectious disease shall be taken.

Seclusion of
contagious
diseases.

502. Any person having an open sore or any contagious disease who bathes in or draws water from any well used as a bathing place or draws water from any spring used for drinking purposes shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding five dollars (\$5) to be recovered by distress. Provided that it shall be lawful for the Minister of Police with the consent of the Cabinet to issue a written order for the removal of any person suffering from open sores or any contagious disease to an island when the Government shall have set apart an island for the reception of sufferers from contagious diseases.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)

District in
quarantine.

503. Should any of the infectious or contagious diseases above specified exist in any village or district the Premier shall have power to declare such village or district to be in quarantine under the same restrictions as vessels in quarantine and whoever shall thereafter

pass over the boundaries of such district or village (except with a written permit signed by the Minister of Police) shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding one hundred dollars (\$100) or be imprisoned with or without hard labour for any term not exceeding three months in default of payment.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)

SHIP WITHOUT PRATIQUE.

SCHEDULE A.

Certificate.

QUESTIONS.

What is the name of the vessel?

To what port does she belong?

From whence do you come?

When did you quit your port of lading?

To what port are you bound?

At what ports or places have you touched on your voyage since you left the port of lading and on what dates did you quit each of those places?

What vessels have you had intercourse or communication with on your passage and on what dates and whence did they come and what was the nature of the communication?

Did any infections or contagious disease exist at the place from which such vessel came?

Did any infectious or contagious disease of a dangerous nature exist at or in the vicinity of the place whence you sailed or on board any vessel with which you have had personal intercourse or communication on your passage or at any of the places at which you have touched?

Are there any persons on board your ship suffering from any infectious or contagious disease or has any person died or been ill of a disease of that nature during the voyage?

And (if any) what number?

And if any have died or been ill of a disease were their bedding and clothes destroyed?

Have you any and what Bill of Health?

ANSWERS.

Signature of Master [or] Surgeon.

Date

SCHEDULE E.

(Bond.)

I _____ Master of the _____
of _____ hereby most truly declare that the name of the port at
which the vessel under my command originally cleared from for the present
voyage was _____ which port I left _____ days ago.

No epidemic or infectious or contagious disease existed in the said port or in its vicinity within a short time previous to my departure nor has this been the case at any other port or ports at which I have since called.

No person on board my vessel has been seized with or died of any infectious or contagious disease during my present voyage nor have I heard of any such disease on board of any vessel that I have communicated with on my way to this place.

I hereby bind myself in the sum of one thousand dollars (\$1,000) for the truth of the above statements to be forfeited if after investigation by the Tongan Government any one of such statements be found to be untrue.

Given on board the _____ this
day 19

Master.

SCHEDULE I.

Clean Bill of Health.

Port of

Tonga Islands.

To all to whom these Presents shall come:—

I the undersigned Officer of His Majesty King GEORGE
in the Port of

Tonga send greeting:—

Whereas the Ship or Vessel called the
whose Master is
from the said Port of

is about to sail
for the Port of

and other places beyond the seas with persons on board including the said Master:—

Now know ye that I the said Officer do hereby make it known to all men and pledge my faith thereunto that at the time of granting these Presents no Plague Epidemic Cholera nor any dangerous or contagious disorder exists in the above Port or neighbourhood.

GIVEN in the Custom House of the Port of
on the day of
in the year of our Lord One thousand nine hundred and

Health Officer.

CHAPTER XVI.

MINOR OFFENCES.

BROTHELS.

504. Whoever shall be the proprietor or keeper of a brothel or Brothels, shall have any female in his paid employment for immoral purposes in any house shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding two hundred dollars (\$200) or be imprisoned with or without hard labour for any term not exceeding twelve months.

505. Whoever shall commit any of the following acts shall on Petty offences, conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding five dollars (\$5) or be imprisoned with or without hard labour for any term not exceeding one month in default of payment.

1. Shouting or making a noise in any town excepting in *Shouting, etc.*
announcing *fonos* Government proclamations and
calling *sail-ho*.
(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)
2. Beating a tin or tank or other such noisy instrument *Beating drum.*
without just cause or causing a disturbance within
any town.
(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)
3. Blowing a brass instrument within any town without *Blowing bugle*
permission from the Government.
(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)
4. Using abusive language to any person or using indecent *Abusive*
language within any town. *language.*
(Police Court. Injured person or police to prosecute.)
5. Placing any obstruction in a public road. *Obstructing*
(Police Court. Injured person or police to prosecute.) *road.*
6. Discharging any firearm within any town without per- *Firing gun.*
mission from the Mayor.
(Police Court. Police or Mayor to prosecute.)
7. Gambling with cards or otherwise. *Gambling.*
(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)
8. Challenging any person to fight whether any fight took *Challenging.*
place or not.
(Police Court. Injured party or police to prosecute.)
9. Exposing the person (or being without the lower gar- *Exposing*
ment) in the sight of any person or being without an *person.*
upper garment in the road within any town.
(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)

EXPLANATION.—In the cases above specified, no Court fees will be paid when the police prosecute, but when the injured person prosecutes fees must be paid.

Drunkenness.

506. Whoever shall be drunk and incapable or drunk and disorderly may be arrested by the Police and confined at the Police Station until the following morning when he shall be brought before the Police Court if a Police Court is within reach. But in districts where there is no Police Court an intoxicated person may be confined in the village officer's house until sober when he shall be set at liberty and the case reported to the next visiting Constable for prosecution and he shall be liable on conviction to a fine of not exceeding five dollars (\$5) or be imprisoned with or without hard labour for not exceeding seven days in default of payment. In villages where there are no Police the village officer shall discharge the duties of a Constable in dealing with drunken persons.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)

THE SABBATH DAY AND PUBLIC WORSHIP.**Sabbath-breaking.**

507. Whoever shall do any work on the Sabbath Day such as house-building boat-building gardening fishing or conveying anything by boat or waggon except in cases of emergency and whoever shall discharge a firearm in the town or country or engage in any game such as cricket on the Sabbath Day shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding five dollars (\$5) or be imprisoned with hard labour for not exceeding twenty-one days in default of payment.

(Police Court. Police or Mayor to prosecute. No fees payable.)

Disturbing service.

508. Whoever shall disturb any religious service held in the church of any denomination whether by day or night upon the Sabbath or week-day shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding fifty dollars (\$50) or be imprisoned with or without hard labour for not exceeding three months.

(Police Court. Police or injured person to prosecute.)

Times for holding services.

509. Should the churches of two religious denominations be less than three hundred yards distant from one another the Minister of Police or Mayor shall fix the time for holding their respective services so as to prevent churches so situated from holding their services at the same time. But this shall not apply to denominations who have agreed to hold their services at the same time. The following shall be the hours for holding services:—From nine until ten o'clock a.m. and from three until four o'clock p.m. for one denomination and from ten until eleven o'clock a.m. and from four until five o'clock p.m. for the other denomination and whoever shall infringe this regulation by holding or attending any service which is not in accordance with the provisions of this Section shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding one dollar (\$1) or be imprisoned with or without hard labour for three days in default of payment. Provided that nothing in this Section shall be held to apply to midnight New Year services or services on fast days.

(Police Court. Aggrieved person to prosecute. Fees payable.)

DYNAMITE.

510. It is hereby strictly forbidden for anyone to have dynamite for the shooting of fish. Anyone committing a breach of this section shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than fifty dollars (\$50) and not more than one hundred dollars (\$100) and in default with imprisonment with hard labour for not less than one month and not more than one year. Dynamite prohibited.

511. Anyone who has dynamite to blast stones with without first obtaining a permit from the Minister of Police shall on conviction be fined not more than fifty dollars (\$50) or be imprisoned with hard labour for not more than three months as the Court may decide and the Minister shall decide the fee for the permit. Blasting permitted.

VAGABONDS.

512. Should any able-bodied male person above the age of sixteen years appear to the Police to have no employment nor profession nor means of providing for himself or those that depend upon him he may be charged before the Court with idleness and on conviction may be imprisoned with hard labour for not exceeding three months. Vagabonds.

(Police Court. Police or Mayor to prosecute. No fees payable.)

CHAPTER XVII.

MUNICIPAL REGULATIONS.

513. It shall be lawful for any Mayor with the consent of the people of his village to make regulations for the governing of his village provided that such regulations shall not become law until sanctioned by the Cabinet and confirmed by the signature of the Premier. And whoever shall infringe any regulation so confirmed shall on conviction be liable to a fine of one dollar (\$1) or be imprisoned with hard labour for four days in default of payment. Municipal regulations. Penalty.

(Police Court. Mayor to prosecute. No fees payable.)

EXPLANATION.—It is no longer lawful to enact village regulations without the sanction of the Cabinet, but any Mayor who may wish to enact a regulation for his village may, after consulting his people, draw up such regulation and forward it to the Premier, together with a written explanation of the object of the proposed regulation for his village. If it should appear to the Premier that such regulation does not conflict with the law, he shall lay it before the Cabinet, and if the Cabinet accord their sanction, the Premier shall sign the regulation and return it to the Mayor, to be put in force as a village regulation. It is unlawful to make any village regulation without first submitting it to the Premier. Any person infringing a village regulation shall be tried by the Police Court of the district.

DWELLINGS.

514. Every male who has attained the age of twenty-one years shall build his dwelling upon his own allotment either of European or of native materials but if of native materials it shall be not less than two fathoms in length built of cocoanut or pandanus wood roofed with sugar-cane leaves and walled with reeds and any such Dwelling-houses.

person who at the annual inspection shall be found to have neglected to build himself a house shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding five dollars (\$5) to be levied by distress.

(Police Court. Inspecting Policeman or Mayor to prosecute. No fees payable.)

Inspection of dwellings.

515. An inspection of dwellings shall be made annually and should any house be in bad repair or badly drained or in a filthy condition or unfit to sleep in the Mayor shall order the owner to pull it down and rebuild it properly or to spread sea sand or gravel round the house and whoever shall neglect to obey such order without delay shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding ten dollars (\$10) to be recovered by distress.

(Police Court. Police or Mayor to prosecute.)

Europeans not to reside with natives.

516. It shall not be lawful for any European to reside in any house belonging to a Tongan subject for a term of one month or more without first obtaining a written permit from the Minister of Lands and any Tongan subject who shall allow any European to reside in his house for one month without first obtaining such permit shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding five dollars (\$5) to be recovered by distress.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute. No fees payable.)

Agreements re lands prohibited.

517. It shall not be lawful for any Tongan or Tongans to make any agreement for any payment for his town allotment or his tax land. Anyone committing a breach of this Section shall on conviction be punished in accordance with Section 541 of this Law.

SANITARY REGULATIONS.

Neglecting wells.

518. Whoever shall neglect to cover with planks or timber any well or spring belonging to him in any unenclosed place within any town shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding five dollars (\$5) to be recovered by distress.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute. No fees payable.)

Carrying loaded gun.

519. It shall not be lawful for anyone in possession of a gun to enter any town with a loaded gun. Anyone committing a breach of this Section shall on conviction be punished by a fine of not exceeding one hundred dollars (\$100) or less as may be decided by the Court.

Unburied carcases.

520. Whoever shall neglect to bury the carcase of any horse cattle sheep dog pig or other animal belonging to him which is lying within any town or public road or upon any beach shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding five dollars (\$5) to be recovered by distress.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute. No fees payable.)

Polluting wells.

521. Whoever shall pollute any water used for drinking or bathing purposes whether in the town or country or shall neglect to keep his own well clean shall on conviction be liable to a fine not exceeding five dollars (\$5) or be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not exceeding fourteen days in default of payment.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)

522. Every householder in every village shall erect a privy on his premises and the Police shall inspect such privies and whoever shall fail to comply with this Section or whose privy is in bad repair or in a filthy state shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding five dollars (\$5) to be recovered by distress. Privies.

(Police Court. Police or Mayor to prosecute. No fees payable.)

523. The town premises shall be cleaned and swept and shall be inspected on the last Monday in February April June August October and December of every year. Any premises not being cleaned and swept the occupier shall on conviction be liable to a fine of one dollar (\$1) or in default to imprisonment for four days. Cleaning and inspection.

HORSES AND CATTLE.

524. Should anyone desire to sell his horse or cattle to anyone else such sale shall not take place immediately but shall be carried out as directed in this Section. The sale of horses and cattle shall be held on the Monday of every week in the year and it shall take place on the Town Common between 9 and 10 in the forenoon only. The Mayor and the Town Clerk shall take down in writing the names of the buyer and seller the price obtained and the name of the witnesses. Anyone committing a breach of this Section shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding fifteen dollars (\$15) or to be imprisoned with hard labour for not more than one month. Sale of horses, etc.

GOVERNMENT RESERVES.

525. Anyone desiring to cut timber on Government land shall first pay sixpence for each piece of timber and not till then shall he be permitted to cut: 1. Posts. 2. Canoe timber. 3. Fencing posts. Cutting timber.

526. Government Reserves upon which are erected the offices and dwelling-houses occupied by the employees shall not be leased to anyone else. Reserves not to be leased.

FONOS.*

527. The regulations respecting Fonos are as follows:—

1. Any Tongan in any district in which a great fono is to be held by the Premier or Speaker of the Legislative Assembly or a Governor and has been announced by proclamation who shall neglect to attend such fono not being prevented by sickness or real emergency shall on conviction be liable to a fine of three dollars (\$3) to be levied by distress. Great fono.
2. The chiefs who hold hereditary lands shall have power to order the people residing on their lands to attend fonos. Such fonos shall be held according to law and town regulations which have been passed by the Mayor of the town according to law and any native of Tonga who does not attend such fonos shall on conviction be liable to a fine of two dollars leviable by distress. Chief's fono.

* A fono is a meeting at which the chiefs give orders or admonition to their people, but at which no discussion takes place.

- Mayor's fono. 3. Any Tongan who shall neglect to attend a fono to be held by the Mayor of his village when such fono has been duly announced shall on conviction be liable to a fine of one dollar (\$1) to be levied by distress.
- No Tongan exempt. 4. No Tongan taxpayer shall be exempt from attending fonos although he may be in the employ of a European.
- Publication of laws. 5. Any Act of the Legislative Assembly or Ordinance of the King in Council which shall be read at any fono shall be deemed to be in force.
- (Police Court. Mayor or Police to prosecute. No fees payable.)

MARKS OF RESPECT.

- Salutes. **528.** Salutes shall be paid by raising the hand. Whoever shall infringe any of the following regulations shall on conviction be liable to a fine of two shillings (2s.) to be levied by distress:—
- Riding past Palace. 1. It shall be unlawful to pass the King's fence on horseback or in any vehicle.
- Riding past Noble. 2. It shall be unlawful to pass any of the nobles on horseback or in any vehicle.
- Wearing *fa'u*, etc. 3. It shall be unlawful to wear the *fa'u* (*turban*) or be *navu* (*have the hair dressed with lime*) or be *huluhulu* (*without belt*) or be without a *taovala* (*cincture*) if in native dress in the presence of any noble: provided that this sub-section shall not be held to apply to youths who have not reached the age for paying taxes.

EXPLANATION.—No one can be punished for being without a *taovala* or *huluhulu* if he was not in a place where a noble was present.

(Police Court. Police or Noble to prosecute. No fees payable.)

BIRTHS AND DEATHS.

- Sudden death. **529.** Should any person die suddenly his body shall not be buried until the Mayor has been informed and if the Mayor shall think the death suspicious he shall inform the Police in order that an inquest may be held but if the Police cannot be immediately informed the Mayor himself shall hold an inquest into the cause of death after which the body may be buried: provided that a full report of such inquest shall be sent to the Inspector of Police before the expiration of one week from the date of the enquiry.
- Inquest.
- Registration. **530.** Any person being the head of any family in which a birth or death has taken place who shall neglect to inform the Clerk of the Supreme Court within three weeks of such birth or death shall on conviction be liable to a fine of one dollar (\$1) to be recovered by distress.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute. No fees payable.)

- Funerals. **531.** Should any burial take place and the family of the person to be buried have sent notice to any undertaker to attend such burial and he neglect to attend the relatives of the deceased person shall employ some other person whether an undertaker or not to discharge the duties of undertaker and it shall be lawful for the relatives of

the deceased person to prosecute the undertaker who neglected to attend and on conviction he shall be liable to a fine of not exceeding four dollars (\$4) or be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not exceeding fourteen days in default of payment.

(Police Court. Relations of deceased to prosecute. Fees payable.)

532. It shall not be lawful to distribute any funeral presents made by way of showing love or regard for the departed. Anyone committing a breach of this law shall on conviction be liable to a fine of five dollars (\$5).

Presents not to be distributed.

PUBLIC HOLIDAYS.

- 533.** 1. Seeing that upon the fourth day of June in the year ^{4th June.} One thousand eight hundred and sixty-two the people of Tonga became free therefore shall that day be observed as a public holiday every year for ever as a remembrance of the freedom of Tonga and whenever the fourth day of June shall fall upon a Sunday the next day following shall be observed as a public holiday.
2. Seeing that the Constitution was granted by His Majesty ^{4th November.} King George Tubou upon the fourth day of November in the year One thousand eight hundred and seventy-five therefore shall the fourth day of November in every year be observed as a public holiday.
3. Seeing that on the seventeenth day of March One thousand ^{17th March.} eight hundred and ninety-three His Majesty King George Tubou II. was crowned King therefore that day shall in every year be observed as a public holiday and the Government shall give a fete on that day in every year.

CENSUS.

534. The Minister of Police shall appoint a time for taking the Census and the Mayor Village Scribe and Village Officer in each village shall be responsible for the correctness of the Census in their village.

Census.

Whoever shall neglect to comply with the requirements of the Census paper at the time appointed by proclamation for taking the Census shall on conviction be liable to a fine of three dollars (\$3) and whoever shall give incorrect answers or shall make fraudulently a false return in any Census paper or any return to be compiled with the Census papers shall on conviction be liable to the penalty provided in Section 466 and also the person fraudulently taking any return.

INDIGENT PERSONS.

535. Should it appear to any Mayor that any man woman or child has been deserted by his relations and is sickly and unable to obtain the necessaries of life he shall inform the Inspector of Police who shall inquire into the case and if there should appear to him sufficient grounds for interference he shall prosecute the near relations of such indigent persons and upon conviction the Magistrate shall order the relations to maintain such indigent person and who-

Indigent persons.

Order for maintenance.

ever shall disobey such order for maintenance shall on conviction be liable to a fine of twenty-five dollars (\$25) or be imprisoned with hard labour for three months in default of payment.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute. No fees payable.)

EXPLANATION.—The Magistrate should warn the defendant, at the time he makes the order, of the penalty to which he will be liable for disobedience.

PULLING DOWN COCOANUTS.

Plucking
cocoanuts.

536. Whoever shall pluck cocoanuts to make copra or oil or for sale shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding five dollars (\$5) or be imprisoned with hard labour for not exceeding fourteen days in default of payment.

(Police Court. Mayor, Police, or any person may prosecute. No fees payable.)

TRAVELLERS.

Traveller may
drink cocoanut.

537. 1. Any person travelling to a distant place upon a Government road if he be thirsty may peel and drink cocoanuts growing by the roadside in any main road but it shall not be lawful for him to carry away any nuts but only to relieve his thirst nor may he take nuts from any plantation.

Vessels in
distress.

2. Should any vessel put into any island in distress it shall be lawful for the crew to drink the cocoanuts and eat the fruit of any tree growing in such island but it shall not be lawful for them to carry away anything beyond what is necessary for their bare support until they can reach some port.

Penalty.

3. Whoever shall infringe any of the provisions of this Section shall on conviction be liable to the penalty for larceny (*Section 403*).

RULES FOR HORSES AND VEHICLES UPON THE ROAD.

538. Whoever is in charge of any vehicle or horse in any road shall observe the following regulations:—

Vehicles
meeting.

1. When one vehicle or horse meets another in any road they shall both incline to their left hand.

Overtaking.

2. When one vehicle or horse overtakes another in any road and wishes to pass it it shall pass on the right hand of the vehicle it is passing if no other vehicle is approaching.

Vehicle to
carry light.

3. After sunset any person or persons travelling on any road or other highway in any vehicle whatever shall carry a light at the right hand side of the vehicle.

Leaving horse
in road.

4. It shall not be lawful to leave any horse or vehicle in any road without some person in charge.

Causing
obstruction.

5. It shall not be lawful to stop any vehicle in any road so as to cause an obstruction.

Whoever shall infringe any of the provisions respecting vehicles and horses shall on conviction be liable to a fine of one dollar (\$1) to be recovered by distress.

(Police Court. Police or any person may prosecute. No fees payable when Police prosecute.)

CHAPTER XVIII.

OF LAND.

539. It is enacted by Clause 109 of the Constitution that all the land of the Kingdom is vested in the King who may grant inheritances to the Nobles and their heirs and successors and further that it is unlawful to sell any land and that no sale or conveyance of land shall be recognised by the Courts of the Kingdom. Land vested in Crown.

540. No land shall be held by any Foreigner except upon a lease or permit signed by the Minister of Lands.

541. Whoever being a Tongan subject whether chief or commoner shall sell or convey any land to any person shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for not exceeding ten years. Selling land a felony.

(Supreme Court and Jury.)

542. Whoever being a Tongan subject whether chief or commoner shall lease any land or permit any Foreigner to reside upon any land without first obtaining written permission from the Minister of Lands shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding five hundred dollars (\$500) or be imprisoned with hard labour for not exceeding twelve months in default of payment. Permit for foreigner to reside.

(Police Court. Minister of Lands to prosecute.)

543. Whoever being the subject of a Foreign State shall obtain a lease of land or occupy any land without first obtaining the written permission of the Minister of Lands shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding fifty dollars (\$50) or to not exceeding three months' imprisonment in default of payment. Penalty for foreigner residing without permit.

LEASES TO FOREIGNERS.

544. No lease sub-lease transfer nor any document affecting land will be considered valid or recognised by the Courts of this Kingdom unless made in accordance with the Constitution and duly registered in the office of the Minister of Lands. Validity of leases.

545. All applications from Tongans for permission to let land to Foreigners or from Foreigners applying for a lease of land shall be made in writing to the Minister of Lands. Applications for leases.

546. The form of deed for leases sub-leases transfers and permits which have been sanctioned by King George Tubou are declared the form in which all future deeds of leases sub-leases transfers and permits shall be made and all deeds to Foreigners shall be made in the name of the King. Form of deeds.

547. It shall be unlawful for any religious body holding land upon lease to use such leased lands for any other than religious purposes or to sell or sub-let such land for any other purpose. And if any religious body shall be proved to have infringed the provisions Leases to Churches.

of this Section the lease shall be cancelled and such land shall at once revert to the Crown or to the Noble in whose inheritance such land is included.

(Supreme Court without Jury. Civil Jurisdiction. Minister of Lands to prosecute.)

Private
Churches
prohibited.

548. It shall not be lawful for any person holding a town allotment or leasehold premises to erect thereon a place of worship. Anyone committing a breach of this clause shall on conviction be punished in accordance with Section 547. The Mayor of the Village shall inform the Premier on which part of the village he and his villagers wish to build their church.

Permits for
foreshore
and resi-
dence.

549. All the foreshore in the Kingdom from fifty feet above high-water mark is the property of the King and it shall be lawful for the Government to grant permits to erect a store jetty or wharf upon any portion of the foreshore and the Minister of Lands with the consent of the Cabinet may grant such permit or permits for Foreigners to reside upon any land but such permits shall not be transferable and if the holder of any permit should die before the expiration of his permit such permit shall become void and the land revert to the Crown.

Cutting stone.

550. Anyone wishing to cut any stone from the Government foreshore shall first pay to the Government twopence for each stone from four inches to two feet or more in length. For cutting stones for vaults the price shall be sixpence for each stone.

Stones for
public works.

551. The stones for public works shall be free and the stones already cut shall be removed at once by those to whom they belong. They must be removed by the thirty-first December and any stone not removed by the first of January 1898 shall belong to the Government.

Rents.

552. All leases of land granted by the Government to Foreigners previous to the passing of "The Revised Constitution Act of Tonga of 1882" but which are now included in the hereditary estates granted by His Majesty King George to the Nobles and Hereditary Chiefs shall be transferred to the said Nobles and Hereditary Chiefs who shall receive all rents for such leases subject to the provisions of this Chapter.

Royalty.

553. The Government shall receive as royalty one-tenth of the annual rent for all leases made by Nobles or Hereditary Chiefs and all such leases shall be granted in the name of the King.

Fees.

554. The Minister of Lands shall determine the amount of registration and other fees in connection with leases sub-leases transfers permits surveys mortgages or other documents affecting land.

HEREDITARY ESTATES GRANTED TO NOBLES.

Estates : To
whom
granted.

555. It shall be lawful for the King to grant hereditary estates to any Noble in addition to the lands already granted as notified in the Gazette and such hereditary lands shall descend to the lawful heirs male of his body in accordance with Clause 117 of the Constitution provided that no person shall succeed to any estate who is

insane or imbecile or who has since the granting of the Constitution been convicted of felony.

556. Should any Noble die without legitimate heirs or become insane or be convicted of felony the King shall appoint some person of such Noble's family to succeed to the title and hereditary estates. Succession to estate without heirs.

557. Every male Tongan subject who has attained the age of sixteen years and is lawfully residing on the estate belonging to any Noble or to the Crown shall be entitled to a village allotment and a tax allotment in such estate or Crown land and such allotment shall be granted and registered by the Minister of Lands and such allotments shall be hereditary in the male line and the Noble shall receive the sum of one dollar (\$1) per annum from every occupier of tax allotments on his estate. Taxpayers entitled to allotments on estate.

558. It shall be unlawful for any Noble to dispossess any Tongan subject of any tax allotment granted by the Minister of Lands for any cause not in accordance with law and any person so unlawfully dispossessed may appeal to the Minister of Lands who shall cause such tax land to be restored. (*Compare Section 92.*) Noble may not eject tenant.

559. Should there be a large portion of the estate of any Noble unoccupied after tax allotments have been apportioned to all the people residing upon his estate it shall be lawful for such Noble with the consent of the Minister of Lands to let a portion of such land to Foreigners. (*Compare Section 545.*) Unoccupied land may be leased.

560. The Noble any part of whose hereditary land is let to a Foreigner shall receive ninety per centum and the Government shall receive ten per centum of the rents paid therefor. (*Compare Section 543.*) Royalty.

561. The Noble who holds a hereditary estate shall have no power to refuse a tax allotment to any person lawfully residing upon his land nor to dispossess any person to whom the Minister of Lands may have granted a tax allotment nor to dispossess any person of a tax allotment he has long occupied nor let or permit any Foreigner to reside on any part of his land without the written permission of the Minister of Lands. His interest in the land is limited to receiving the rents for tax allotments and land leased to Foreigners. Provided that it shall be lawful for any Noble to order any person to leave his hereditary estate who belongs properly to another place or holds tax lands in another place even though he may have married a woman of a village upon such hereditary estate. Limited powers of Noble.

562. It shall be the duty of the Nobles to report to the Minister of Lands all cases of persons on his estate who hold more than one tax allotment in order that the Minister of Lands may call upon such person to choose which tax allotment he will retain and the other tax allotment he occupied shall revert to the Noble owning the estate to be granted to any person who holds no tax allotment. Nobles to report cases of accumulation of land.

TAX ALLOTMENTS.

Every Tongan
entitled to
land.

563. Every male Tongan subject shall be entitled to a hereditary village allotment and a tax allotment and the Minister of Lands or his Deputy shall grant a tax allotment to every person who has attained the age for paying taxes provided that such person does not already hold a tax allotment. And every tax land so granted shall be recorded in the Register and a deed shall be delivered to the holder signed by the Minister of Lands or his Deputy.

LEASES OF NOBLES AND THE GOVERNMENT.

Forfeiture of
tax lands.

564. Should anyone not pay his rent to the Chief holding hereditary estate or to the Government for two years the Chief or the Clerk shall inform the Minister of Lands to cancel their tax lands and to grant it to anyone who pays his tax and has no tax abi.

565. The Nobles or the Government shall receive one dollar (\$1) annually from every holder of tax allotments in their respective estates.

Former hold-
ings are con-
firmed.

566. Any person who shall at the passing of this Act hold a tax allotment shall continue to hold such allotment and shall apply to the Minister of Lands or his Deputy for a deed which shall be forthwith registered.

No one to hold
two allot-
ments.

567. No Tongan subject shall hold more than one tax allotment save with the consent of both the landlord of the estate and the Minister of Lands.

EXPLANATION.—Should the landlord of the estate and the Minister of Lands permit any person to occupy more than one allotment, no deeds shall be issued for the additional allotments, but only for the one allotment which is hereditary. And if at any time the taxpayers on the estate are too numerous to allow of each having a tax allotment, the allotments occupied with the permission of the landlord and Minister of Lands shall be given up and the allotment only which was registered shall be retained.

Area of allot-
ments.

568. The area of tax allotments in Hihifo in Tongatabu and Haapai shall be fifty fathoms by fifty fathoms but in the rest of Tongatabu Vavau Niuafoou Niuatobutabu and Eua the area of tax allotments shall be one hundred fathoms by one hundred fathoms.

Holdings to be
hereditary.

569. Tax allotments shall be hereditary in the male line only in accordance with Clause 117 of the Constitution that is tax allotments shall descend to the eldest male child and the male heirs of his body lawfully begotten but if he have no male heirs then to the second male child and the heirs of his body as long as taxes are regularly paid by the holder of the allotment.

Widow to hold
allotment till
death.

570. But should any person holding a tax allotment die without heirs his widow shall hold such tax allotment during her lifetime and while she remains unmarried and chaste but on her death or marriage or breach of chastity the tax allotment shall revert to the Crown or the Noble in whose hereditary estate it is included and it may be granted to any person who is without a tax allotment.

If no heir,
holding shall
revert to
Crown.

571. Should any holder of a tax allotment die without male heirs and leaving no widow such tax allotment shall revert to the Crown or the Noble in whose hereditary land it is included.

572. Should any holder of a tax allotment die leaving no widow and his heir already hold a tax allotment the heir shall choose whether he will continue to hold his existing tax allotment or take his father's tax allotment and whichever tax allotment he shall not choose shall revert to the Crown or to the Noble in whose hereditary land it is included for no person may hold two tax allotments. (*Compare Section 567*). Heir to choose allotment.

573. When any tax allotment shall be transferred to another or revert to the Crown the Minister of Lands shall cancel the entry in the Register and make a new entry of such allotment under the name of the person if any who shall have become entitled to it. Entry to be cancelled on transfer.

EXPLANATION.—The entry shall be cancelled by writing the words "Lapsed" or "Transferred" and the date in red ink across the entry. In the case of a transfer the number of the new entry should follow the word "Transferred."

574. The following shall be the form of deed for tax allotments: Form of deed.

DEED OF ALLOTMENT. [TRANSEATION.]

To _____ No. _____
I hereby grant to you the allotment known as _____ in
the Estate of _____ to be your hereditary allotment as
long as you continue to pay taxes; but if you neglect to pay taxes for three
years the allotment will be forfeited. And you shall pay one dollar (\$1) a
year as rent for this allotment to _____

Date _____ For the Minister of Lands.

190 .

575. Should any person lose the deed for his tax allotment it shall be lawful for the Minister of Lands or his Deputy to issue a new deed for the same tax allotment bearing the same number and particulars as the entry in the Register. Loss of deed.

576. Should any person be exempted from paying taxes owing to sickness or infirmity he shall continue to hold his tax allotment until his death. Exemption from taxes.

FORFEITURE OF TAX LANDS.

577. It shall be unlawful for the King or any Chief to take away any tax allotment which has been granted by the Minister of Lands and it shall be unlawful for the Government to take away the tax allotment of any person except upon an order signed by a Police Magistrate before whom it has been proved that the holder of such tax allotment has failed to pay his Land-tax for twelve months. Forfeiture only for non-payment of tax.

TRANSFER OF TAX ALLOTMENT.

578. Should any person desire to remove permanently to another district he may petition the Minister of Lands or his Deputy in the district to which he desires to remove to grant him a tax allotment in that district and the Minister or his Deputy shall forthwith require him to produce the deed of his former tax allotment and the receipts for his taxes in full and forward such deed to the Minister or his Deputy in the district in which it was issued to be cancelled and it shall then be lawful to issue a grant for a tax allotment in the district to which such person desires to remove. Transfer of allotment.

The Clerk to
be notified.

579. Upon issuing a grant for a tax allotment under the last section the Minister of Lands or his Deputy shall at once direct the Tax Collector of his district to enter the name of the person in respect of whom the grant is issued upon the roll of taxpayers of the district.

MINISTERS' ALLOTMENTS.

Church allot-
ments.

580. It shall be lawful for the Minister of Lands or his Deputy to grant tax allotments to the ministers of all denominations in every village from which to pay their taxes but such allotments shall not be hereditary but may be used by the minister who is for the time appointed to the village.

CHAPTER XIX.

OF TAXATION.

Poll-tax.

581. Every male Tongan subject who has attained the age of sixteen years shall pay taxes in accordance with Section 27 of the Constitution: Provided that the King's Guards shall be exempt in accordance with the Constitution.

Amount of
poll-tax.

582. The Poll-tax shall be nine dollars (\$9) annually for each taxpayer of which two dollars one shilling (\$2 1s.) shall be payable in each of the quarters ending on the thirty-first day of March the thirtieth day of June the thirtieth day of September and the thirty-first day of December respectively. Provided that persons residing and receiving tuition in the Government College who do not receive any salary from the Government shall pay a tax of four dollars two shillings (\$4 2s.) annually of which one dollar and sixpence (\$1 6d.) shall be payable in each quarter but it shall be lawful for the Legislative Assembly or the Privy Council to alter the amount of the Poll-tax.

Poll-tax
quarterly.

583. All taxpayers shall pay their taxes quarterly in accordance with Section 582 of this Law two dollars one shilling (\$2 1s.) in every quarter and should they not do so the amount shall be recoverable by distress as per Section 306.

Tax to be paid
where allot-
ment is situ-
ated.

584. Whoever shall hold a tax allotment shall pay his Land-tax in the district in which his tax allotment is situated unless he has the written permission of the Tax Collector of such district to pay his taxes in another district.

Removing
to another
district.

585. Should any person wish to remove from one district to another he shall inform the Tax Collector of the district in which he resides of his intention and the Tax Collector shall forthwith report the case to the Tax Collector of the district to which such person wishes to remove in order that such person's name may be entered on the roll of taxpayers in that district.

Tax
commences.

586. Any Tongan subject who shall arrive from any place outside the Kingdom shall begin to pay taxes from the day on which he lands.

587. Anyone not paying his Poll-tax each quarter the Tax Clerk shall inform the Mayor of the village of the people of his village that have not paid their taxes and appoint a day when they will be sold off by the Tax Clerk assisted by officers of the Police. Any dispute about any tax shall be tried by a Police Magistrate.

**Distrain-
for taxes.**

(Tax Clerk to prosecute, without fees.)

588. Should any person be summoned for failure to pay taxes and the charge be proved without the extenuation of infirmity or other such excuse the Magistrate may give judgment.

**Summons
for taxes.**

589. Whenever anyone absconds who is to be distrained on or those that are unable to fill the distraint shall be brought at once to the Gaoler and entered in a book to work for the Government for the remainder of the tax they owe and they shall be employed at cutting stone or other work or carry out any instructions they receive from the Government and their working time shall be counted at threepence per day.

**Defaulters to
work for
Government.**

590. It is with the Tax Clerk to give a receipt for all moneys he receives for taxes paid in to him and if anyone is sued for not paying his taxes it is with him to produce his receipt to prove his taxes have been paid. If anyone should lose his receipt he can make an affidavit before the Clerk of the Court that he has received a receipt and has lost it. That affidavit will have the same power as a receipt (see Law 462 about swearing).

**Receipt
for taxes.**

591. Anyone working for the Government on account of not having paid his tax shall be free to pay the money to the Gaoler in order that he may pay it to the Tax Collector.

**Payment to
Gaoler.**

SCHOOL EXAMINATIONS.

592. The Premier shall appoint the time for holding the School Examinations in each year for passing the youths who have reached the age of sixteen years and recording their names as taxpayers and whoever has passed the age for the examination by twelve months without being examined shall begin to pay taxes without waiting to be examined. The Mayor shall hold such examination and report to the Collector of Taxes the names of the youths who have reached the age for paying taxes.

**Mode of en-
rolling new
taxpayers.**

593. Whoever having attained the age of sixteen years and having been ordered to attend the examination shall fail to obey such order to attend shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding ten dollars (\$10) or be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not exceeding one month in default of payment and shall further be adjudged to pay the tax for the year in which such examination was held to be levied by distress.

**Penalty
for non-
attendance.**

(Police Court. Mayor to prosecute. No fees payable.)

594. Any person whose name has been placed on the roll of taxpayers and who alleges that he has not attained the age of sixteen years may appeal to the Police Court and if it should appear to the Magistrate that he has not reached the age of sixteen years he shall

**Youth may
appeal to
Police Court**

order him to be exempted from paying taxes until he has attained the age of sixteen years.

EXPLANATION.—In an appeal by a youth to the Police Court, a summons should be served on the Mayor calling upon him to appear and give his reasons for having enrolled the youth as a taxpayer; and if the appeal is upheld, the Magistrate will order the Tax Collector to strike the youth's name off the roll of taxpayers.

Mayor to
make annual
return.

595. The Mayor of every village shall during the first week in December in each year send a written return to the Tax Collector showing the number of taxpayers in his village and the number of horses and dogs with the names of their owners. And any Mayor who shall neglect to comply with the provisions of this Section shall on conviction be liable to a fine of ten dollars (\$10) to be levied by distress and any Mayor or taxpayer who shall knowingly make a false return shall on conviction be liable to the punishment for making a false declaration in accordance with Section 465.

False return.
Penalty.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute. No fees payable.)

Tax Collector
may revise
return.

596. Whenever it shall appear to any Tax Collector that any return made to him is incorrect it shall be lawful for him to call a meeting in the village to which the return refers to revise such return and any person who shall fail to attend such meeting after such meeting has been proclaimed by the crier shall on conviction be liable to a fine of ten dollars (\$10) or be imprisoned with hard labour for one month in default of payment.

(Police Court. Tax Collector to prosecute. No fees payable.)

FOREIGNERS' TAX.

Foreigners'
tax.

597. Whoever may bring any persons from other islands of the Pacific to this country the tax for such people shall be in accordance with Section 3 of the Constitution whether they hold tax land or not and they shall be liable to pay taxes from the time they land in this country and those already residing in these islands shall pay taxes.

EXEMPTIONS FROM TAXES.

Annual
enquiry for
exemptions.

598. It shall be lawful for any Police Magistrate to hold an annual inquiry for the purpose of granting exemptions from paying taxes and any person who is sick or infirm may apply to such Court for a certificate exempting him from paying taxes and the Court shall grant to any person who is aged or infirm or in ill-health a certificate of exemption in accordance with Clause 18 of the Constitution.

(Police Court.)

Time of
enquiry.

599. Public notice shall be given of the time for holding such inquiry for granting exemptions and the Mayors shall order the infirm and sick to attend such inquiry.

Certificate
void on
recovery.

600. Should any person to whom an exemption from paying taxes has been granted on the ground of ill-health recover his health such certificate of exemption shall be void and he shall pay taxes from the day on which he recovered his health and the Mayors shall report all such cases to the Tax Collector but any such person who claims to be still suffering from ill-health may appeal to the Police Court if his certificate be cancelled.

601. Whoever shall serve a term of imprisonment with hard labour or simple imprisonment for six months or more shall not be compelled to pay taxes for the term of his imprisonment but whoever shall serve a term of imprisonment with hard labour or simple imprisonment for less than six months shall pay taxes for the term of his imprisonment.

Long-sentence
prisoners
exempt from
taxes.

HORSE-TAX.

602. Every person who owns a horse shall pay a tax as follows: Horse-tax.
For every entire horse ten dollars (\$10) annually
For every gelding or mare one dollar (\$1) annually.

603. As it appears that nearly all breadfruit and other trees useful to mankind have disappeared in the small islands of Haapai the horses having eaten the breadfruit and other useful trees it has been decreed as follows:—To increase the tax for mares and geldings to ten dollars (\$10) and entire horses to fifteen dollars (\$15) in all the islands in Haapai except Lifuka Foa Nomuka and Uiha which are exempt from this law.

Horse-tax,
Haapai.

604. Anyone who owns a horse shall pay the tax on the last Monday in the month of January of every year.

605. Every Mayor shall forward to the Tax Collector during the first week of December a return of all persons who own horses in his village.

Mayor to fur-
nish return.

606. Any person who shall fail to pay the horse-tax when due shall be sued and upon conviction a warrant of distress shall be issued for the amount of the tax without costs. Provided that it shall be lawful for the Magistrate to order the horse for which the tax is due to be seized and if the tax be not paid within fourteen days such horse shall become the property of the Government and may be sold destroyed or otherwise disposed of.

Procedure
in default.

(Police Court. Tax Collector to prosecute. No fees payable.)

DOG-TAX.

607. Every person who owns a dog shall pay a tax of one shilling (1s.) for each dog annually and any person who shall fail to pay the dog-tax when due may be sued and on conviction a warrant of distress shall be issued for the amount of the tax together with the costs and the Magistrate may further order that unless such sum be paid within one week such dog be seized by the Police and disposed of by the Government.

Dog-tax.

(Police Court. Tax Collector to prosecute. No fees payable.)

THE TRANSFER OF A DOG OR HORSE.

608. Should anyone receive a dog or a horse from another it is lawful for him to take the same but he shall inform the Mayor of the village of it and it is with the person who has taken the dog or the horse to inform the Tax Clerk in order that he may insert his name in the Government Register and he shall pay the sum of one shilling (1s.) to the Government. Anyone committing a breach of this regulation shall on conviction be liable to a fine of five dollars (\$5) half of which shall be paid to the Government and the other half to the Mayor of the village.

Transfer of
dog or horse.

(Mayor to prosecute. No fees.)

DESTRUCTION COMMITTED BY A DOG.

Damage by
dog.

609. Should any dog destroy an animal or any other property the owner of such dog shall on conviction thereof pay to the injured party such damages as the Court may decide and should the dog again destroy any property it shall on conviction be killed by the Government.

(Plaintiff to prosecute. Fees payable.)

REGISTERING DOGS AND HORSES.

Register of
dogs and
horses.

610. When the time arrives for registering dogs and horses should anyone conceal a dog or a horse the fine on conviction thereof shall be five dollars (\$5). The fine shall be divided: two dollars two shillings (\$2 2s.) shall go to the Government and two dollars two shillings (\$2 2s.) to the informer.

(Informer to prosecute. Fees payable.)

VILLAGE RATES.

Village rates.

611. Every taxpayer shall pay to the Mayor of his village a sum of one dollar annually as village rates. The Mayor shall pay to the Scribe and Village Officer each one shilling in each dollar he receives and retain two shillings in the dollar for his own use. The village tax shall be paid half-yearly in June and December of each year. Anyone not paying half-yearly the amount shall on conviction be recoverable by levy and distress.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute. No fees payable.)

CHAPTER XX.

ROADS AND COMMONS.

Repair of
roads.

612. Every person who holds an allotment shall keep clean and in good repair the Government road in front of his allotment and the owners of opposite allotments shall each keep clean and in good repair the half of the road nearest to his allotment.

Width of
roads.

613. Every Government road shall be at least forty-eight feet wide: the Minister of Lands shall have power to cause new roads to be made.

Inspection of
roads.

614. An inspection of all the Government roads shall be made on the last Monday in each of the following months:—January March May July September November.

Penalty for
neglect.

615. Whoever shall fail to keep clean and in good repair his road frontage shall on conviction be liable to a fine of one shilling (1s.) for every sixty feet so neglected and one shilling (1s.) for each large hole not filled up to be levied by distress.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute. No fees payable.)

616. Should any animal make a hole in the road in front of any person's property such person shall fill up the hole but he may sue the owner of such animal for damages in the Civil Court.

Animals damaging road.

(Police Court. Civil Jurisdiction.)

617. Should any officer of Police inspecting roads direct any tree standing in the road or roadside to be cut down and such direction not be carried out before the next inspection the owner of the road frontage on which such tree stood shall on conviction be liable for every such tree to a fine of one shilling (1s.) to be levied by distress.

Removal of trees.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute. No fees payable.)

618. The prisoners of the Crown shall keep the roads fronting Government property in repair as far as lies within their power.

Government road frontages.

619. Whenever any person is convicted of neglecting to keep a road in repair the Magistrate shall order that in addition to his fine he repair the road in a satisfactory manner within one week from the date of his conviction.

Person convicted to repair road.

620. Be it known to all men that parts of the roads in the various districts are bad and swampy and undermined by the sea and which no one can keep in good repair. The King and Legislative Assembly have enacted as follows:—

Bad roads.

621. Every taxpayer of the Government shall repair such parts of the road and it shall be raised from one to five feet as may be found necessary to make a good road of it. These parts of the road shall be filled in with stone.

Repairs to roads.

622. The Minister and the Assistant Minister of Lands shall give instructions at any time to repair any part of any road likely to cause an accident but this section shall not interfere with the wishes of the chiefs and people of any village to repair any part of any road or beach frontage. The Chiefs and Mayors of the district shall divide the people to repair the road.

Minister to give instructions.

623. The division shall be as follows:—Twenty-five of the taxpayers shall fill in one fathom long the width of the road from one to three feet high and fifty shall fill in one fathom of the road from one to five feet high or more.

Repairing.

624. This is how the work shall be carried out:—The whole of the taxpayers shall stand on one side of the road and face the other side of the road and they shall commence on the side of the road they are placed at and go on till they have reached the other side of the road and this shall be done when filling in with stones.

Mode of repairing.

625. It shall be lawful to dig for earth and stones from the lands adjoining the road or any other place. It is forbidden to fill in the road with wood or rubbish but it is permitted to bank up with wood after the roads have been filled in when part of the road has been repaired.

Materials for roads.

626. A fence shall be erected and it shall be forbidden to ride or drive on the road but it shall be free to walk over.

Road fence.

Road opened. **627.** When a road has been completely finished and in good order it is for the Minister of Lands or his representative to give instructions to make use of such road and to remove the fence.

Traffic way. **628.** When commencing to repair any part of the road the filling in shall not commence till a roadway has been cleared on each side of the road or on one side of the road in order for people to travel on.

Penalty. **629.** Anyone not present when the roads are repaired shall be tried and fined ten dollars (\$10) to the Government or have to repair a part of the road to the extent of one fathom and repair the road equal to the work of twenty-five.

(Mayor to prosecute. No fees payable.)

Barbed wire. **630.** It is strictly forbidden for anyone in the towns fronting a road to put up a barbed wire fence facing the road but it is permitted to be used only inside of the premises and for bush premises. Anyone committing a breach of this law shall be fined five dollars (\$5) to the Government to be recovered by distress in default of payment.

NOTE.—But if already erected the owner shall put up three battens facing the road.

Rubbish, etc. **631.** It shall be unlawful for anyone to leave or to throw in the Government road or public places or on the beach or on the premises of another anything by which any person may be injured such as glass bottles bits of iron or other material which may be a source of danger. Anyone committing a breach of this Section shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding fifty dollars (\$50) or in default imprisonment with hard labour for not exceeding three years as the Court may decide.

(Police to prosecute, without Court fees.)

Damages. **632.** Should anyone be injured the person by whom such injury originated shall pay to the injured person not less than one shilling (1s.) and not exceeding one hundred dollars (\$100) as the Court may decide.

(Injured person to prosecute. Fees payable.)

Noxious material. **633.** Anyone having anything on his premises likely to injure another shall bury the same in his ground or throw the same outside the harbour limits.

COMMONS.

Weeding commons. **634.** The Mayors shall apportion the work of keeping the village common clean among the taxpayers of the village and whoever shall neglect to weed the part of the common apportioned to him shall on conviction be liable to a fine of one shilling (1s.) to be levied by distress.

(Police Court. Police or Mayor to prosecute. No fees payable.)

CEMETERIES.

Weeding cemeteries. **635.** The members of every family shall keep in order the cemetery of the village in which they reside and any member of a family who shall neglect to comply with this provision shall on

conviction be liable to the penalty provided in the last preceding Section: Provided that nothing in this Section shall apply to the tombs of chiefs situated at a distance from any village.

636. Whoever shall damage or allow any animal belonging to him to damage any grave or headstone or memorial shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding fifty dollars (\$50) or be imprisoned with hard labour for not exceeding six months in default of payment. Damaging graves.

(Police Court. Police or injured person to prosecute. No fees payable.)

637. It shall be unlawful to bury a dead body within the boundaries of any village without the written permission of the Minister of Police. Burying in town forbidden.

638. The Minister of Lands shall appoint places for cemeteries in every village and it shall be lawful to grant a lease of ground to trustees to be used as a cemetery for Europeans. Cemetery for foreigners.

CHAPTER XXI.

MARRIAGE.

639. Marriage is a compact made by both the man and the woman that they will live together until death separates them. Such compact shall be made in the presence of their real fathers and mothers and marriage shall be considered both a civil and religious rite and the father and mother shall obtain a certificate from the Mayor or Mayors of the respective towns where the persons making the compact reside. Such certificate shall be presented to a Justice in order to obtain a License for a minister of religion to perform the marriage and when the marriage takes place the fathers and the mothers of the bride and bridegroom shall be present and they shall in the presence of the minister sign their names to the marriage certificate in witness that there are no just impediments to the performance of the marriage and should there be no real parents forthcoming then the relatives of the bride and bridegroom may act instead. Definition.
Certificate.
License.
Parents.

640. All persons who have attained the age of sixteen years are at liberty to marry but it shall be unlawful for those under the age of sixteen years to marry and anyone violating this regulation shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding fifty dollars (\$50) and if not able to pay the same he shall be held to hard labour for not exceeding three months as the Court may decide. Marriage Age.

(Police Court. Mayor or Police to prosecute. No fees payable.)

641. It shall be unlawful to prevent any marriage should the man and woman be willing to marry but any parent or guardian may prevent the same until the man or woman has attained the age of eighteen years. Parent may prevent.

Prohibited
degrees.

642. It shall not be lawful for a man to marry his mother or his sister or daughter or father's sister or his grandmother or the sister of his mother and it shall not be lawful for any woman to marry her father or her brother or grandfather or the brother of her mother or the brother of her father.

Minister to in-
form Court.

643. The minister who performs the marriage shall inform the Clerk of the Supreme Court of the names of the persons married and their abodes and any minister who does not inform within three weeks from the date of marriage shall be prosecuted and if convicted he shall be fined fifty dollars (\$50) and if not paid the same shall be recoverable by distress.

Foreign
women.

644. Should any native of Tonga marry a foreign woman such woman and their children shall be Tongan.

PERMITS TO MARRY.

Fees.

645. Both bride and bridegroom shall pay one shilling to the Mayor of the village where they reside and one shilling to the Magistrate. If they both belong to one village they shall pay only two shillings all told.

Obtaining
license by
fraud.

646. Whoever shall attempt to mislead any Mayor or Justice with the intention of thereby obtaining a certificate or license whether he shall obtain such certificate or license or not shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not exceeding two years.

(Police Court. Mayor to prosecute. No fees payable.)

Marrying
without
license.

647. Whoever shall marry without first obtaining a license shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding fifty dollars (\$50) or be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not exceeding six months in default of payment.

(Police Court. Mayor or Police to prosecute. No fees payable.)

Celebrating
marriage
without
license.

648. Any person whether a minister of religion or otherwise who shall celebrate a marriage without being first provided with a license in accordance with the law shall on conviction be liable to a fine of one hundred dollars (\$100) or be imprisoned with hard labour for six months in default of payment.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute. No fees payable.)

MARRIAGE FEASTS.

Marriage
presents.

649. This law does not prohibit presents being made to the relatives of the persons marrying but it shall be unlawful to distribute such property amongst the donors or any others. If presents of food are made it shall be lawful to collect the same in the abode of the married couple and they may prepare food in order to celebrate the happy event with the married couple for as many days as they may have arranged upon. Any food left shall be given to the married couple. Anyone committing a breach of this law shall on conviction be liable to a fine of five dollars (\$5) to be recovered by levy and distress.

(Police Court. One of the married couple or relatives to prosecute. Fees payable.)

DIVORCE.

650. It shall be lawful for any Justice of the Supreme Court to grant a dissolution of marriage upon proof by sworn evidence of either of the following causes:—

1. Adultery of the respondent.
2. A former husband or wife of respondent still living.

(Supreme Court without Jury. Person applying for divorce to sue.)

651. No decree shall be granted if it shall appear that both the petitioner and respondent have committed adultery. Adultery by both parties.

652. No decree shall be granted if it shall appear that the petitioner has cohabited with respondent since the respondent committed adultery with full knowledge of such adultery. No divorce if adultery condoned.

653. No decree shall be granted upon the respondent's evidence of adultery without independent evidence in corroboration. Collusion.

654. No decree shall be pronounced if the petitioner shall have condoned the adultery of the respondent. Adultery pardoned.

EXPLANATION.—It is the duty of the Justice to exhort the parties to live together again. No decree shall be granted except upon the strongest grounds, for divorce should be discouraged.

655. If any man or woman be punished for the term of his natural life such man or woman shall be considered dead by the law and the husband or the wife of such man or woman shall be free and shall be free to marry again. Divorce upon imprisonment.

PROCEDURE IN SUITS FOR DIVORCE.

656. The procedure in suits for divorce shall conform to that laid down in Sections 257 to 273 inclusive. The evidence of both petitioner and respondent shall be given upon oath. Procedure.

657. It shall not be lawful to pronounce a decree of divorce upon a single hearing. At the first hearing the evidence shall be taken and the case adjourned for one month. At the end of one month both parties shall again appear and shall be asked whether they can again cohabit or not or whether the petitioner can condone the respondent's adultery or not and if it shall appear impossible to reconcile the parties and the petitioner's petition be proved it shall be lawful to pronounce a decree of divorce. Two hearings necessary.

658. In any case where the respondent has left the Kingdom and cannot be summoned as a witness it shall be lawful for the Justice upon proof being adduced by the petitioner of the grounds of his petition to pronounce a decree of divorce. But if the respondent be in any part of the Kingdom the Court records shall be sent to the Justice of the Supreme Court in the district in which he resides and such Justice shall cause the respondent to appear before him and shall take his evidence upon oath and transmit his sworn statement to the Justice before whom the petition was first heard who shall pronounce judgment upon the case. Provided that in the islands of Niuafoou and Niuatobutabu the Police Magistrate shall have power to take such evidence to transmit to the Justice of the Supreme Court. Procedure in absence of respondent.

659. Any person in respect of whom a decree of divorce has been pronounced shall be free to marry again.

660. Whenever a decree of divorce shall be pronounced each of the parties shall retain his own property.

661. The punishment for adultery shall be by a fine of not less than sixty dollars (\$60) and not exceeding one hundred dollars (\$100) and in default of payment by imprisonment with hard labour for ten months and by payment to the injured party of a sum not exceeding one hundred dollars (\$100) as the Court may decide and if not able to pay he shall work for the injured party.

(Police Court. Injured person or police to prosecute. Fees payable only in the former case.)

EXPLANATION.—The Magistrate must weigh the justice of ordering compensation to be paid to the injured person, for if he has deserted his wife, and so occasioned her adultery, he ought not to receive compensation.

662. Any married woman who shall commit adultery shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding sixty dollars (\$60). Provided that it shall be lawful for the Minister of Police to commute such fine for a task of native manufacture to be completed by the woman at her own home within a specified time: And provided that if her husband shall pardon her and they again cohabit it shall be lawful to remit the punishment inflicted upon her.

FORNICATION.

663. Should any unmarried man commit fornication with an unmarried woman he shall on conviction pay to the near relations of such woman the sum of twenty-five dollars (\$25) or be imprisoned with hard labour for two months in default of payment.

(Police Court. Relations of the woman or Police to prosecute. No fees payable in the latter case.)

664. It shall not be lawful to inflict the punishment of hard labour upon any woman who is pregnant but only a task of native manufacture.

665. Any woman who shall commit fornication shall on conviction be sentenced to a task of native manufacture equivalent to any sum not exceeding twenty-five dollars (\$25) and any such woman who shall neglect to bring her appointed work to the Minister of Police within the time specified shall be imprisoned with hard labour for the remainder of her sentence at the rate of two shillings (2s.) for every day and the same alternative shall be adopted in the case of a woman sentenced to a task of native manufacture for adultery. (*Compare Section 662*).

666. Should any person convicted of fornication be willing to marry the woman with whom he was convicted and she consent they shall receive a remission of their punishment upon the day of their marriage.

667. Any person charged with fornication or adultery may give evidence upon oath in his defence and the Magistrate shall receive his evidence.

668. Any man who shall solicit any woman to have improper intercourse with him shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding twenty dollars (\$20) or be imprisoned with hard labour for not exceeding fourteen days in default of payment.

(Police Court. Woman to prosecute. Fees payable.)

BASTARDS.

669. The mother of an illegitimate child shall support such child but she may sue the father of such child before the Police Court for maintenance and upon proof of paternity the Magistrate shall order the father to pay to the Inspector of Police the sum of two shillings (2s.) weekly to be paid to the mother for the support of the child and whoever shall disobey any such order for maintenance shall be guilty of contempt of Court and on conviction shall be liable to a fine of ten dollars (\$10) to be levied by distress.

(Police Court. Mother of bastard to prosecute. Fees payable.)

EXPLANATION.—An illegitimate child of a European father and a Tongan mother is a Tongan subject, but a half-caste whose parents were lawfully married belongs to the nationality of its father.

CHAPTER XXII.

DEFAMATION.

670. Defamation is speaking writing or printing anything damaging the reputation of another or bringing another into public hatred or contempt and any person who shall defame the character of another though not himself the author of the damaging statement shall be liable to an equal punishment with such author.

671. Defamation shall be of two degrees and the Court shall determine to which degree the offence belongs.

672. Whoever shall defame the character of the King or any member of the Royal Family shall be guilty of defamation in the first degree and shall on conviction be liable to a fine of two hundred dollars (\$200) or be imprisoned with hard labour for four years in default of payment.

(Supreme Court with Jury. Minister of Police to prosecute.)

673. Whoever shall defame the character of any Cabinet Minister or Noble or Governor or Magistrate or Representative of a Foreign Power or an ordained Minister shall be guilty of defamation of the first degree and shall on conviction be liable to a fine of one hundred and fifty dollars (\$150) or less or be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not exceeding three years in default of payment.

(Supreme Court with Jury. Injured person to prosecute.)

674. Whoever shall defame the character of any person not occupying any of the positions detailed in Section 673 shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding twenty-five dollars (\$25) or be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not exceeding three months in default of payment.

(Police Court. Injured person to prosecute. Fees payable.)

Of deceased.

675. Whoever shall defame the character of any dead person shall be liable to the same punishment as if such person had been alive.

(Relations of dead person to prosecute. Fees payable.)

Privilege.

676. No person shall be convicted of defamation if the alleged slander was first uttered in a Court of Law or published in a newspaper.

EXPLANATION.—Any person charged with defamation who can prove that he only repeated a statement published in a newspaper shall be acquitted, but the person slandered may prosecute the publisher of the newspaper.

CHAPTER XXIII.

OF CONTRACTS.

Form of written contract.

677. Should any person agree to perform a service for or supply goods to another for which remuneration is agreed upon the persons so agreeing shall draw up a written agreement in duplicate in the Tongan language stating clearly:—(1) The nature of the service. (2) The remuneration. (3) The date the service is to be completed. (4) The date on which the payment is to be completed.

Magistrate to countersign.

678. Both persons shall sign such agreement in the presence of a Magistrate who shall then if he thinks the conditions can be fulfilled by both parties countersign and date such agreement and retain one copy delivering the other copy to the parties to the agreement.

Registration fee.

679. The fee for registering an agreement with a Magistrate shall be one shilling (1s.).

No action to lie for breach of unregistered contract.

680. It shall not be lawful to sue any person in any Court in the Kingdom for the breach of any agreement unless such agreement has been duly signed by a Magistrate.

Magistrate to have discretion.

681. It shall be lawful for any Magistrate to refuse to sign and register any agreement if the terms of such agreement shall seem to him to be in contravention of any existing law or if the agreement shall appear to him to be beyond the power of either of the parties to perform.

EXPLANATION.—A, a European, contracted to build a house for B, a native, for which B was to pay two hundred dollars within three months. If the Magistrate considers that B cannot raise that sum within three months, he may refuse to countersign the contract.

Purchase of vessels.

682. In the case of a contract to supply a vessel to natives proof shall be given to the satisfaction of the Magistrate that at least half the purchase money has been collected and is in the hands of a responsible person before he shall countersign the contract.

Breach of registered contract.

683. Should either party to an agreement countersigned by a Magistrate fail to perform his share of such agreement he may be sued in the Civil Court for breach of agreement and costs and should such breach of agreement consist in not completing work agreed

upon the Magistrate may order him to pay to the plaintiff a sum sufficient to defray the cost of the completion of such work by another together with the costs of the suit.

(Police Court. Civil Jurisdiction. Fees payable.)

CHAPTER XXIV.

OF TRADING LICENSES.

684. It shall be unlawful to sell or barter in any building or vessel ^{Trading.} which is called hawking or vehicle or sell goods by auction or act as a commission agent or baker or butcher or keep a billiard table for profit without first obtaining a license therefor in accordance with the provisions of this Chapter.

685. Any officer of Customs shall have power to issue licenses ^{Licenses issu'd by Customs Officer.} to trade in the district in which he is stationed.

686. Whoever shall sell in any building or vessel or vehicle ^{Penalty.} or sell goods by auction or act as a commission agent or baker or butcher for profit without first obtaining a license therefor after the expiration of the first seven days of January or of April or of July or of October in any year shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding one hundred dollars (\$100) for each offence or be imprisoned with or without hard labour for not exceeding six months in default of payment.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute. No fees payable.)

687. Licenses issued under this Chapter are not transferable. ^{Not transferable.}

688. Licenses shall be issued for the day or quarterly or ^{Term of license.} annually and such quarters shall commence on the first day of January or April or July or October and expire on the thirty-first day of March or the thirtieth day of June or the thirtieth day of September or the thirty-first day of December and such licenses shall be in such form as the Premier shall direct.

689. The same fee shall be charged for a license issued during ^{Quarterly only} a quarter as for a whole quarter.

690. It shall not be lawful to issue a license to any person who ^{Exception.} is in arrears with his taxes.

691. The following shall be deemed to be towns under this ^{Towns.} Chapter:—Nukualofa in Tongatabu Pangai and Hihifo in Lifuka Haapai and Neiafu in Vavau.

692. The following shall be deemed to be districts under this ^{Districts.} Chapter:—Tongatabu Haapai Vavau Niuafoou and Niuatobutabu.

693. The burden of proof of not having violated any of the ^{Onus probandi.} provisions of this Chapter shall rest with the accused.

694. Any person who shall purchase anything from any person ^{Purchasing from unlicensed person.} not licensed to sell knowing him to be unlicensed shall on conviction be liable to the same penalty as such unlicensed person.

General penalty.

695. Whoever shall violate any of the provisions of this Chapter shall on conviction be liable to the penalty provided in Section 686.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute. No fees payable.)

TRADING LICENSE.**Definition of trading.**

696. It shall be unlawful to sell or barter anything for profit without first obtaining a Trading License.

License, wholesale or retail.

697. Such license shall be of two kinds—

- (1) Wholesale Trading License.
- (2) Retail Trading License.

But such license shall not include a Hawker's license or a license to sell bread or fresh butcher's meat or spirituous liquors or to exercise any calling included in any other license.

Trading companies.

698. Any person or syndicate having more than one store shall obtain a wholesale license for one store and a retail license for each store in addition.

Wholesale fee.

699. The fee for a wholesale trading license for a term of one year shall be—

In the town: Seventy dollars (\$70).

In the country: Fifty dollars (\$50).

Retail fee.

700. The fee for a retail trading license for a term of one year shall be—

In the town: Twenty-five dollars (\$25).

In the country: Twenty dollars (\$20).

Partnerships.

701. Should more than one person be interested in a store they shall be liable to pay for one license only.

Master of vessel trading.

702. Any master or officer of any vessel selling goods on shore in any house other than that which is licensed as a store shall be required to take out a trading license for such house.

LICENSE FOR BUYING FRUIT, COPRA, ETC.**Fruit buyers.**

703. Whoever shall purchase Copra Coffee Oranges Bananas Pine-apples Oil or other such produce with the intention of selling it again shall whether he has a store or not first obtain a license therefor unless he holds a store license.

Fee.

704. The fee for a license to buy fruit for the term of one year shall be twenty dollars (\$20).

HAWKER'S LICENSE.**Definition of hawker.**

705. Whoever shall engage in hawking goods shall first obtain a license therefor and selling from a vehicle horse boat or pack shall be deemed to be hawking. Provided that such license shall not empower the holder to sell goods in any building.

Restriction.

706. No hawker's license shall empower the holder to sell intoxicating liquors.

Fee.

707. The fee for a hawker's license for the term of one year shall be ten dollars (\$10).

708. Every person hawking goods shall obtain a license whether he is employed by another or not. License to be personal.

AUCTIONEER'S LICENSE.

709. No person shall sell by auction any goods whether belonging to him or to another without first obtaining a license therefor. Auctioneer's license. Provided that nothing in this Section shall apply to a person selling goods on behalf of the Government.

710. The fee for an Auctioneer's license for the term of one year shall be thirty dollars (\$30). Fee.

711. It shall be lawful to issue an Auctioneer's license available for one day for which the fee shall be five dollars (\$5). Temporary license.

BILLIARD-TABLE LICENSE.

712. Whoever shall keep a Billiard-table for hire shall first obtain a license therefor and whoever shall keep a Restaurant in which there is a Billiard-table to be used by persons not in possession of such restaurant shall be deemed to keep a Billiard-table for hire. Billiard-table.

713. It shall not be lawful to use any Billiard-table in any place of amusement or public-house upon the Sabbath or to use such table after midnight upon week-days. Restriction.

714. The fee for a Billiard-table for the term of one year shall be ten dollars (\$10). Fee.

BAKER'S LICENSE.

715. It shall not be lawful to bake bread for sale or sell leavened bread without first obtaining a license therefor. Baker's license.

716. The following shall be the fee for a Baker's license for the term of one year:—

In the town: Ten dollars (\$10).

In the country: Six dollars (\$6).

717. Should more than one person be engaged in baking bread for sale in one store only they shall obtain one license only but should any person or persons bake bread for sale and sell bread in more than one store they shall obtain a license in respect of each store in which they sell bread. Syndicates.

718. Whoever shall sell leaven bread purchased from another and not baked by himself shall first obtain a license therefor for which the following fee shall be paid:—

In the town: Five dollars (\$5).

In the country: Three dollars (\$3).

BUTCHER'S LICENSE.

719. Whoever shall sell fresh meat shall first obtain a license therefor. Butcher's license.

720. Whoever shall sell any meat of an animal not slaughtered or diseased or otherwise unfit for human food shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding fifty dollars (\$50) or be imprisoned for any term not exceeding two months in default of payment. Selling un-wholesome meat.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute. No fees payable.)

Fee.

721. The following shall be the fee for a Butcher's license for the term of one year:—

In the town: Ten dollars (\$10).

In the country: Six dollars (\$6).

Temporary license.

Whoever shall desire to slaughter one animal only may obtain a license available for one day for the sale of the meat of such animal for which he shall pay a fee of two dollars (\$2).

CHAPTER XXV.

OF ARMS.

Arms trading licenses.

722. It shall be unlawful to sell or give away or trade in any description of firearms or ammunition without first obtaining an Arms Trading License and such license may be issued for six months at a fee of fifteen dollars (\$15) or twelve months at a fee of thirty dollars (\$30) by the Chief Officer of Customs at any port of entry or by any other officer duly appointed in that behalf by the Premier and such licenses shall expire on the last day of June and December respectively and such licenses shall not enable the holder to sell arms or ammunition to any person not holding a gun license in accordance with the Section next following. Provided that nothing in this Section shall prevent a licensed auctioneer from selling arms by public auction to a person holding a gun license and provided also that the King may at any time by proclamation prohibit trading in arms whereupon all existing licenses shall be cancelled and no Arms Trading Licenses shall be issued until such prohibition be withdrawn and whoever shall infringe any of the provisions of this Section shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding one hundred dollars (\$100) or be imprisoned with or without hard labour for any term not exceeding three months in default of payment.

Auctioneer excepted.

Prohibition of arms.

Penalty.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)

Gun license.

723. It shall be unlawful for any person not holding an Arms Trading License to have in his possession any description of firearm or ammunition without first obtaining from the Chief Officer of Customs at any port of entry or other officer duly authorised a Gun License which shall be issued for one year and expire on the last day of December and for each firearm held by such person there shall be paid an annual fee of one dollar (\$1). Provided that the King may at any time by proclamation suspend all existing Gun Licenses and prohibit the issue of new Gun Licenses until such suspension be withdrawn and any person who shall infringe the provisions of this Section shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding ten dollars (\$10) or be imprisoned with or without hard labour for not exceeding one month in default of payment. Provided that nothing in this Chapter shall apply to arms or ammunition required by any public officer in discharge of his duty.

Suspension of licenses.

Penalty.

Army, etc., excepted.

724. It shall be lawful for any public officer duly authorised thereto by the Minister of Police to demand inspection of any license issued under this Chapter and upon reasonable suspicion to search for and seize arms and ammunition on the premises or in the possession of any person not producing a license to possess such arms and in the event of Gun Licenses being suspended by proclamation as hereinbefore provided any such officer may require all holders of licenses to deliver their arms to him for custody until such suspension be withdrawn and may search for and seize any arms and ammunition not delivered to him upon demand using force if necessary and such arms and ammunition shall be forfeited to the Crown.

License to be produced.

Prohibition of arms.

Seizure of arms.

CHAPTER XXVI.

INTOXICATING LIQUORS.

725. It shall be lawful for the Minister of Police with the consent of the Cabinet to authorise any Customs Officer to issue to any person a license to sell liquor wholesale.

Wholesale liquor license.

726. It shall be lawful for any person holding a wholesale liquor license to sell ardent spirits wines ale and other fermented and spirituous liquors: Provided that such liquors shall not be drunk on the premises where they shall be sold or in any house owned or rented by the licensee or any of his agents and provided that such liquors shall not be sold in quantities of less than two gallons.

Definition of wholesale liquor license.

727. The fee for a license under the last preceding Section shall be forty dollars (\$40) for a term of one year and it shall be lawful to pay for such license for the year or for the quarter and licenses issued for the quarter shall expire by the thirty-first day of March or the thirtieth day of June or the thirtieth day of September or the thirty-first day of December respectively. And any person obtaining a license during a quarter shall pay the fee due for the entire quarter.

Period of license.

728. All fees for licenses shall be paid to the Officer of Customs of the district in which the licensee resides.

Custom Officer to issue license.

729. Whoever shall sell any intoxicating liquor or shall sell intoxicating liquor in a smaller quantity than two gallons to any person or shall permit any intoxicating liquor he has sold to be consumed on his premises without first obtaining a license therefor shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250) or be imprisoned for any term not exceeding three months in default of payment.

Penalty.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)

DISTILLER'S LICENSE.

730. It shall be unlawful to distil any spirituous liquor or make any intoxicating liquor without first obtaining a license therefor and the fee for such license for the term of one year shall be one thou-

Distilling.

sand dollars (\$1,000). And whoever shall infringe any of the provisions of this Section shall on conviction be liable to the penalty provided in the last preceding Section.

PUBLIC-HOUSES.

**Application
for license.**

731. It shall be lawful for the Cabinet to authorise any Chief Officer of Customs to issue licenses for public-houses at Nukualofa and Lifuka and Neiafu and whoever shall wish to obtain such license shall make application in writing to the Minister of Police stating the dimensions and the number of apartments of the building in respect of which his application is made.

Fee.

732. The fee for each public-house license in Nukualofa Lifuka and Neiafu for the term of one year shall be one hundred dollars (\$100) and the fee for selling liquor in any vessel (packet license) for the term of one year shall be one hundred dollars (\$100).

Limitation.

733. It shall not be lawful to sell any goods or exercise any calling for profit in any building in respect of which a public-house license has been issued.

**Period of
license.**

734. Public-house licenses may be issued for the year or for the quarter and such quarters shall end upon the thirty-first day of March or the thirtieth day of June or the thirtieth day of September or the thirty-first day of December and any person who shall obtain a license during any quarter shall pay the fee due for the entire quarter.

**License to be
produced.**

735. Whoever shall hold a public-house license shall produce such license whenever required for inspection by any Officer of Customs or any Inspector or Sergeant of Police.

Hours for sale.

736. It shall not be lawful for any person holding a public-house license to sell intoxicating liquor at any hour other than from five o'clock a.m. to ten o'clock p.m.

**Inspection of
public-houses**

737. It shall be lawful for any Officer of Police to enter any public-house at any hour within those specified in the last preceding Section and to enter any department to inspect and take an inventory of all the intoxicating liquor he may find there and to take samples of liquor from any cask jar or bottle for analysis. Provided that such sample be sealed by the licensee and that all necessary expenses in connection with such analysis be defrayed by the Government.

**Liquor ex-
posed for sale
to be seized.**

738. Any Officer of Police may seize and convey to the nearest Police Magistrate all liquor which he may reasonably suspect to be carried about or exposed for sale in any road tent store or vessel by any person not holding a license to sell such liquor therein respectively and to stop and seize any vehicle or animal having such liquor and such Magistrate shall issue a summons to the owner of such liquor to appear and if it shall appear that such liquor was intended for sale it shall be forfeited to the Government and the owner thereof shall be liable to a fine of not exceeding two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250) or be imprisoned for any term not exceeding three months in default of payment.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute.)

739. It shall be lawful for any person holding a public-house license to expel from such public-house any person who is intoxicated or creating a disturbance or using foul language or suffering from a contagious or infectious disease or any prostitute. And whoever shall neglect to leave such public-house at the request of the proprietor or manager in accordance with the provisions of this Section shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding twenty-five dollars (\$25) or be imprisoned for any term not exceeding one month in default of payment. Disorderly person.

740. It shall be the duty of every Police Officer to assist in expelling any disorderly person from a public-house at the lawful request of the proprietor or manager. Police to assist

741. It shall be unlawful to permit any disturbance in a public-house or to serve any intoxicated person with liquor. Permitting disturbance.

742. Should any Officer of Police or other person have reason to believe that liquor is sold or has been sold in any unlicensed premises he may lay information upon oath before any Police Magistrate and upon reasonable grounds being shown for such suspicion such Magistrate may grant a warrant to any Officer of Police to enter and search the premises specified in the warrant and such Constable may break open any doors not opened within a reasonable time after demand and may seize all liquors which he shall then and there find and convey them to the Police Magistrate and such Magistrate shall issue a summons calling upon the occupier of such place to appear before the Court to show how and for what purpose he came by such liquor and if he should fail to appear the Magistrate shall take the evidence for the prosecution and if he shall be satisfied by reasonable proof that any liquor was in such place for the purpose of being illegally sold he shall order such liquor to be forfeited to the Government and to be sold or destroyed and if sold the proceeds shall after deducting all costs of sale be paid into the Treasury. Searching unlicensed premises.

743. It shall be unlawful for any person holding a public-house license to permit any prostitute or notorious thief or intoxicated or disorderly person to remain on his premises. Harbouring disorderly persons.

744. Whoever shall infringe any of the provisions relating to public-houses shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250) or be imprisoned for any term not exceeding three months in default of payment. Penalty.

(Police Court.)

745. Should any penalty be inflicted under this Chapter upon any person holding a public-house license it shall be lawful for the Minister of Police to order his license to be suspended temporarily or cancelled as may seem proper and should any public-house be habitually disorderly or should any public-house keeper habitually infringe the provisions of this Chapter it shall be lawful for the Minister of Police to direct the Chief Officer of Customs not to renew the license in respect of such public-house after the expiration of such license. Suspension of license.

GIVING LIQUOR TO NATIVES.

Penalty for
giving liquor
to natives.

746. Whoever shall give any intoxicating liquor to any Tongan Pacific Islander or Indian whether he holds a license to sell liquor or not shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not less than two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250) and not exceeding five hundred dollars (\$500) or be imprisoned for any term not less than three months and not exceeding six months in default of payment.

(Police Court.)

Exception.

747. Nothing in the last preceding Section shall be held to apply—

- (1) To a minister of religion giving wine for any religious rite.
- (2) To a medical man giving liquor in doses or promoting restoration to health.
- (3) To a person supplying liquor to a native holding a permit signed by the Minister of Police.
- (4) To the servant of any European who bears an order signed by such European for liquor for his own use. Provided that such order shall be retained for one year and that the person supplying liquor shall initial such order and endorse the date on which the liquor was so supplied.

Penalty.

748. Any Tongan Pacific Islander or Indian who shall drink any intoxicating liquor whether he has purchased such liquor or not without first obtaining a written permit from the Minister of Police or his representative shall on conviction be liable to a fine of fifty dollars (\$50) and in default of payment shall be imprisoned with hard labour for not exceeding six months as the Court may decide. In the absence of the Minister of Police the Inspectors of the various districts may issue permits for the purchase of liquor.

(Police Court.)

Forging order.

749. Whoever shall write any order with the intention that any Tongan Pacific Islander or Indian shall thereby obtain intoxicating liquor shall on conviction be imprisoned for any term not exceeding three months.

(Police Court.)

Neglecting to
secure liquor.

750. Any publican or other person who shall neglect to keep the liquor on his premises in such a manner as to prevent easy access thereto by Tongans Pacific Islanders or Indians so that any such native steals or obtains such liquor shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding twenty-five dollars (\$25) or be imprisoned for any term not exceeding seven days in default of payment.

Informers to be
rewarded.

751. Should any person give such information as shall lead to the conviction of any person upon a charge of giving liquor to a native it shall be lawful for the Premier to order any portion of the fine that may be paid to be given to such informer.

HABITUAL DRUNKARDS.

752. It shall be lawful for the relations of any habitual drunkard or for any Officer of Police to make application to a Police Magistrate to prohibit all publicans or persons holding licenses from selling liquor to or serving such habitual drunkard with liquor and the Magistrate upon satisfactory proof that such person is an habitual drunkard shall issue such prohibition and should any person disobey any such prohibition it shall be lawful for the Minister of Police to order his license to be cancelled.

Habitual drunkards.

CHAPTER XXVII.

CUSTOMS REGULATIONS.

753. In the construction and for the purposes of this Chapter the following words within inverted commas shall have the meanings by this Section assigned to them if consistent with the context:

General definitions.

"Vessel" "Boat" or "Ship"—Anything made or used to carry by water or to have hold or contain on water any human being or any goods or property whatsoever.

"Goods"—Any animal money bills notes bonds or any movable property of any kind whatsoever.

"Owner"—The actual owner of any goods or his agent or the consignee of any goods or his agent.

"Proper Officer" "Officer of Customs"—Any person duly appointed and employed to carry out or to assist to carry out any of the provisions of this Chapter or any duty connected with this or any other Chapter now in force or that may hereafter be in force for the collection of Customs dues or wharfage rates.

"Home Consumption"—The use or employment of any goods in the Kingdom.

"Coastwise"—From one port of entry to another port of entry in the Kingdom.

"Intact"—Means with reference to goods conveyed or delivered by any person that such goods are in the condition in which they were received by such person.

"Package"—Any case or sack or covering in which goods are packed or enclosed.

"Master"—Any person (except a pilot) having charge of any vessel boat or ship.

"Dutiable Goods"—All goods subject to the payment of duty and on which duty has not yet been paid.

754. The Premier of the Kingdom for the time being shall be charged with the general administration of this Chapter.

General administration.

Appointment
of officers.

755. It shall be lawful for the Premier to appoint from time to time a Collector of Customs for any port of entry or such other officers as may be necessary from time to time to carry into effect the provisions of this Chapter and any officers so appointed shall receive such salary as may from time to time be determined by the Premier with the advice and consent of the Privy Council and shall receive such emoluments for executing the duties of their respective offices in overtime of such amount and under such regulations as the Premier with the sanction of the Cabinet may permit and any officer receiving any fee or reward without such permission on account of anything done or omitted to be done by him in relation to his office or employment shall be dismissed from office.

EXPLANATION.—Working time and working hours: The working time is from 9 a.m. to 1 p.m., and from 2 p.m. till 4 p.m. on every day except Sunday. On Saturday from 9 a.m. till 1 p.m. And it is in accordance with the law that any Officer of Customs on duty on a vessel after the hours named shall receive from the Captain of such vessel overtime payment per hour as directed by the Premier.

PORTS OF ENTRY.

Ports of entry.

756. The Premier may from time to time by proclamation in the Gazette appoint any place that may be expedient within the Kingdom as a port of entry where dutiable goods may be landed stored shipped or transhipped and where vessels may be entered and cleared and any other thing done that is required under this Chapter to be done at a port of entry. Such proclamation shall state the limits of such port of entry and may appoint any place therein where dutiable goods shall be landed and any place where vessels arriving at or departing from such port of entry shall bring to for the purpose of receiving on board or of landing any Officer of Customs. The Premier may also by like proclamation direct that any port of entry shall after a date to be specified in such proclamation cease to be a port of entry under this Chapter.

EXPLANATION.—It is with the Premier to regulate which ports shall be called Ports of Entry, and if any port be closed it shall not again be called a Port of Entry.

ARRIVAL AND ENTRY INWARDS OF VESSELS.

Vessels arriv-
ing in the
Kingdom to
make direct
for a port of
entry.

757. The Master of any vessel arriving in the Kingdom shall not anchor his vessel at any place not a port of entry or delay unnecessarily after having entered the waters of the Kingdom in making for the port of the Kingdom to which the vessel is bound.

EXPLANATION.—Delay without reason shall be called the beating about close in shore of the Port of Entry, and appearing that he is trying to land goods without paying duty.

Customs Offi-
cer may
board vessel
arriving in
waters of the
Kingdom.

758. On the arrival of any vessel within the waters of the Kingdom any Officer of Customs may at any place and at any time proceed on board such vessel and if by boat the display by such Officer of a flag of not less dimensions than four feet by two feet with the upper horizontal half blue and containing the Tongan Jack and the lower horizontal half white with the letters "H.M.C." conspicuous thereon shall be deemed sufficient proof of the authority of such Officer and any person other than an Officer of Customs displaying such a flag shall be liable to a penalty not

exceeding two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250) or in default of payment to imprisonment for a term not exceeding two months.

EXPLANATION.—Should any vessel arrive within the waters of the Kingdom an Officer of Customs shall be allowed to go on board at any place. If a proper flag be hoisted.

759. The Master of any vessel arriving in the Kingdom who shall refuse to receive any Officer of Customs at any place on board such vessel or who shall refuse or neglect to bring his vessel to when hailed by any Officer of Customs in any boat as provided in the last preceding Section or by the Master of any vessel employed for the prevention of smuggling or used in any other way for carrying out the provisions of this Chapter and having a proper pennant and ensign hoisted shall be liable to a penalty not exceeding one thousand dollars (\$1,000) nor less than two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250) or in default of payment to imprisonment for a term not exceeding six months nor less than one month.

EXPLANATION.—Should the Captain of a vessel refuse to heave to his vessel when beckoned to by the Officer of Customs to do so, or should he be unwilling to allow the Officer of Customs to come on board, he shall be punished.

Vessel to bring to and receive Customs Officer on board.

760. On the arrival of any Officer of Customs on board any vessel as provided in the two last preceding Sections the Master of such vessel shall if required so to do provide the said Officer with suitable sleeping accommodation in the cabin of such vessel and shall supply such accommodation to the said Officer as long as such Officer shall remain on board.

Sleeping accommodation for Customs Officer.

761. Any Officer of Customs going on board any vessel as hereinbefore provided may remain thereon until all goods shall have been duly discharged or until her departure and may demand all the papers of such vessel and shall have free access to every part thereof and may search for any goods in any part of such vessel and may require the Master of the same to remove any hatchway or to open any door compartment or place or any trunk box chest or package of any kind that in the opinion of such Officer of Customs could contain any goods and if the Master aforesaid shall refuse to comply with such request the said Officer of Customs may break open or cause to be broken open any hatchway door compartment or place or any trunk box chest or package of any kind and any dutiable goods found concealed therein or any goods packed in the same packages with or used to conceal such dutiable goods shall be forfeited. Such Officer may also fasten down any hatchway and secure any store-room cabin place or compartment and may seal mark or otherwise secure any goods on board such vessel and if the said Officer shall place any lock mark fastening or seal upon any hatchway store-room cabin place or compartment or on any goods or ship's stores or on any package on board and if so long as the said vessel is within the waters of the Kingdom such lock mark fastening or seal be opened altered or broken by any person without the consent and authority of an Officer of Customs or if any goods or ship's stores be secretly conveyed away or removed from any place where they were secured by the said Officer or if any hatchway after being fastened down as aforesaid or if any store-room cabin place or compartment after

Officer may search vessel, secure compartments and mark goods.

being secured as hereinbefore provided be opened without the consent and authority of an Officer of Customs or if the Master of any vessel refuses to deliver to any Officer of Customs all the papers of such vessel on demand as aforesaid the Master of such vessel shall for every such offence be liable to a penalty not exceeding one thousand dollars (\$1,000) nor less than one hundred and twenty-five dollars (\$125).

EXPLANATION.—The Officer of Customs shall be permitted to look for dutiable goods in the vessel, and he shall lock and seal any compartment in which there are any goods, and should any seal put on by the Customs Officer be removed without the consent or order of the Customs Officer the Captain shall be punished.

No goods to be removed from vessel until entered at Customs.

762. No goods or ship's stores shall be landed transhipped or removed in any way whatever from any vessel approaching or arriving in the Kingdom after such vessel shall have arrived within four leagues of the coast of the Kingdom nor shall bulk be broken nor any goods or cargo be restowed on such vessel so as to facilitate the unloading of such goods or their removal from such vessel until permission shall have been given by the proper Officer of Customs for such landing transhipment or removal as hereinafter provided and the Master of any vessel from which any goods or ship's stores are landed transhipped or removed without permission as aforesaid or on which bulk is broken or any goods or cargo restowed as hereinbefore mentioned and any person receiving such goods or assisting to remove the same from any vessel or from any place after removal from any vessel shall be liable to a penalty of not exceeding one thousand dollars (\$1,000) nor less than two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250) and in default of payment to imprisonment for a term not exceeding six months nor less than two months and any goods so removed or received shall be forfeited to the Crown as well as any boat cart dray animal or other conveyance found by any Officer of Customs receiving or removing the same.

EXPLANATION.—No goods or stores shall be landed, nor shall any covering of any goods be broken, except by permission of the Customs Officer. Anyone doing so shall be punished, and any goods landed, or attempted to be landed, shall be forfeited to the Government.

Entry inwards to be made within twenty-four hours.

763. The Master of any vessel arriving from beyond the Kingdom shall within twenty-four hours after arrival in any port of entry unless prevented by the operation of any quarantine law proceed to the Custom House and shall there produce for examination by the proper Officer unless previously transmitted thither the vessel's clearance from the last port of departure the shipping bills and stores list the certificate of registry the list of passengers on board and the manifest of the cargo of such vessel and also the bill of lading or a copy thereof for every part of the cargo on board the vessel's log-book and the crew's articles of agreement and shall subscribe a declaration or declarations and answer any reasonable question in respect of each or any of these matters or connected with the last voyage of the vessel on oath or otherwise.

EXPLANATION.—The Captain of the vessel shall proceed within 24 hours after dropping his anchor to the Customs, and present all documents relating to the vessel and cargo.

Officer may require dutiable goods to be properly secured.

764. If in the opinion of any Officer of Customs any hatchway door lid cover partition or any other article on any vessel containing dutiable goods is defective in any way in whole or in part and not

adapted to afford sufficient security or protection to any dutiable goods on board such vessel the Officer aforesaid shall deliver to the Master of the vessel a note in writing requesting that any defect as hereinbefore mentioned be supplied and remedied within a time to be specified therein and if any reasonable request so made is not complied with within a reasonable time the Master aforesaid shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding five hundred dollars (\$500) nor less than one hundred dollars (\$100) or in default to imprisonment for a term not exceeding three months nor less than seven days.

EXPLANATION.—If any door or lid of a cabin be rotten, and should it appear to be unable to lock or seal the same, the Customs Officer shall at once order the same to be repaired and made good, and should the repairs be done in a dilatory way the Master of the vessel shall be punished.

765. Whenever any vessel shall be wrecked at any place within the Kingdom the Master thereof if landed in the Kingdom shall as soon as possible make a report of such vessel as far as practicable in accordance with the provisions of Section 763 hereof.

Master of wrecked vessel to report.

EXPLANATION.—Whenever any vessel shall be wrecked at any place within the Kingdom, the Master, or his representative, shall at once proceed to the Customs House and report matters concerning his arrival there.

766. Should any vessel arrive in any port of entry from beyond the Kingdom for orders and the proper Officer be satisfied that such vessel has arrived for orders only it shall be lawful to exempt such vessel from pilotage and light dues. Provided that it shall be unlawful for any vessel arriving for orders only to land any goods whatever or to load any goods excepting ship's stores not including spirits or tobacco.

Vessel arriving for orders.

EXPLANATION.—Should any vessel arrive from beyond the Kingdom to load copra in the Tongan Group, and should the Master of the vessel not know whether he is to load copra in Nukualofa or Vavau, he shall first anchor in Nukualofa, and receive his orders from the representative of the firm whom the copra belongs to.

. IMPORT ENTRIES FOR GOODS.

767. Forms to be called "Import Entries" shall be prepared according to a formula and of dimensions to be from time to time prescribed by the Premier and shall be adapted to meet (1) the transshipment of any dutiable goods coastwise (2) the transshipment of any dutiable goods foreign (3) the removal of any dutiable goods to a Government bonded warehouse for storage therein (4) the payment of duty on goods for home consumption (5) the removal from any vessel of any goods not liable to the payment of duty (6) the removal of any goods to a Custom House at the expense of the owner or consignee for inspection by a Customs Officer in the event of there being no invoice for such goods or when the Collector or other proper Officer of Customs is not satisfied with the invoice produced for such goods and any such entry when signed by the Collector or other chief Officer of Customs at any port shall be transmitted to the proper Officer and shall be his warrant for the delivery or reception of the goods mentioned therein as the case may be. Any Officer of Customs may refuse to receive or to pass any import entry until the vessel referred to in such import entry has been entered inwards as hereinbefore provided and unless such import entry is according to the prescribed formula or to the same effect and of the same dimensions and unless the required number

Import entries of six kinds.

of copies is produced and no goods shall be removed from the control of the Officers of Customs until the proper entry shall have been passed for such goods and permission granted by the proper Officer of Customs for such removal and any goods removed from any ship or from any Government bonded warehouse without such permission and unless the proper entry shall have been duly passed therefor shall be forfeited to the Crown.

EXPLANATION.—This section shall apply to stoppage of removal of goods from the Customs before payment has been made and permission given by the Customs Officer for the removal of goods.

Import entries
to be passed
within forty-
eight hours.

768. The owner of any goods shall fill up an import entry for any goods imported by any vessel for transshipment on board any other vessel or to be landed in the port where such vessel may be lying within twenty-four hours after such vessel has been reported by the Master thereof as hereinbefore provided if the amount of goods on board such vessel for the owner aforesaid is under fifty tons by weight or measurement and within forty-eight hours if the amount of such goods exceeds fifty tons but if the import entries for any goods aforesaid have not been presented at the Custom House of the port where the said vessel is lying within the above periods respectively then the Master or Agent of the vessel aforesaid may present the entries at the Custom House and it shall be lawful for the proper Officer to deal with such import entries as if they had been presented by the owner of such goods.

EXPLANATION.—This section limits the time for import entries, but if he to whom the goods belong delays, and should it appear to cause delay to the vessel in leaving, the Master of the vessel shall be permitted to make the import entries and land the goods forthwith, notwithstanding it is forbidden to land any goods on shore before passing entries for the same.

Bond for trans-
shipment of
dutiable
goods coast-
wise.

769. On passing an import entry for the transshipment of any dutiable goods coastwise the owner of such goods shall sign a bond which shall be in a form to be approved by the Premier in a sum not less than once the value of the goods to be transhipped as estimated by the proper Officer of Customs with twice the duty payable on such goods added thereto and the owner of such goods shall also find the personal security of one or more persons to be approved by the Chief Officer of Customs at any port that such goods will be duly transhipped to the vessel mentioned in the said bond and that they will be conveyed direct and intact to some port of entry in the Kingdom specified in such bond and that they will be duly reported to the Customs authorities there and an import entry passed for them as if they had arrived in that port direct from beyond the Kingdom.

EXPLANATION.—The nature of a Bond is an agreement to forfeit the money stated in the document by those who have signed it, if they do not do as they have agreed to—that is to say, duly land the goods in the port stated in the Bond, and not land the goods without paying the proper duties on the goods.

Bond for trans-
shipment of
dutiable
goods
foreign.

770. On passing an entry for the transshipment of any dutiable goods foreign the owner of such goods with one or more persons to the satisfaction of the proper Officer of Customs shall enter into a bond which shall be in a form to be approved by the Premier and for a sum not less than once the value of the goods to be transhipped as estimated by the proper Officer of Customs with twice the duty payable on such goods added thereto that such goods will

be removed direct to the vessel specified in such bond as about to export the said goods that the said vessel will proceed on her course from the port of entry where such goods are put on board such vessel out of the Kingdom without coming to anchor at any spot therein except at a port of entry and without any unnecessary delay and that such goods will not be removed from such vessel nor landed or transhipped at any place within the waters of the Kingdom except under the supervision and with the permission of the proper Officer of Customs but will be landed or transhipped at the ports or places mentioned in the bond aforesaid.

EXPLANATION.—If any goods are transhipped to go foreign, two persons shall sign a Bond and give security that those goods shall not be landed again in Tonga; and should they be improperly landed, those who signed the Bond shall forfeit the money named in the Bond.

771. On passing an import entry for the removal of any dutiable goods from any vessel to a Government bonded warehouse the owner of such goods shall enter into a bond in a form to be approved by the Premier in a sum not less than once the value of the goods concerned as estimated by the proper Officer of Customs with twice the duty payable on such goods added thereto that such goods will be conveyed direct and intact from the vessel importing them to the Government bonded warehouse specified in the bond aforesaid and duly lodged therein and that such goods will not be removed from the said Government bonded warehouse except as hereinafter provided and with the permission of an Officer of Customs.

Bond for removal of dutiable goods to bonded warehouse.

EXPLANATION.—If the goods are not properly entered in the Government Bonded Warehouse, the owner of the goods shall forfeit the money stated in the Bond.

772. When all particulars affecting any vessel shall have been made known to the proper Officer of Customs as provided in Section 763 hereof such Officer may then in special cases on the approval of the Premier grant a warrant in writing to the Officer of Customs on board of such vessel to permit the landing of any goods therefrom for which import entries have not been passed or on which Customs dues have not been paid and the storing of the same at the risk and expense of the owner of such goods or of the Master or the Agent of the vessel as may be agreed upon and in such place and in such manner and subject to such terms and conditions as may have been previously approved by the Premier.

Permit for landing goods before passing import entries.

EXPLANATION.—Should it appear to the Premier that any cargo is in danger whilst waiting for import entries, according to law, he may grant permission for landing any such goods before entry has been passed, but he shall first arrange for a house for the goods to be landed, and how they are to be looked after until duty has been paid, and then they shall be free.

773. Before any permit is granted as provided in the last preceding section for the landing of any goods from any vessel without previously passing import entries therefor or on which Customs dues have not been paid the owner of such goods or the Master or Agent of the vessel importing such goods shall enter into a bond in a form and for a sum to be approved by the Premier and with such other additional security for the payment of duties and other charges as may by the Premier be deemed necessary that the goods aforesaid shall under the supervision and control of the Officers of Customs be conveyed direct from such vessel to some

Bond for landing goods before passing import entries.

place previously approved by and secured to the satisfaction of the Premier and specified in such bond and that the said goods shall remain there under the supervision and control of the Officers of Customs as aforesaid but at the risk and expense of such owner or of such Master or Agent and such other additional personal security as may have been demanded until import entries shall have been passed for the same as hereinbefore provided and that such import entries shall be passed and all dutiable goods removed from such place as aforesaid within a date to be specified in such bond which shall however not exceed fourteen days and that all goods whether dutiable or non-dutiable landed from any vessel as aforesaid shall until such entries are passed or until they are removed under proper authority to a Government bonded warehouse be kept intact and secure under lock and key in a separate store or compartment which shall contain no other goods than goods landed under a permit as provided in this Section.

EXPLANATION.—This section provides for taking proper care of any goods landed as per previous section, and the duty shall be paid before the expiration of 14 days; but the taking care of the goods shall be at the expense of the owner, and if any goods are damaged while being cared for in this way the Government shall not be responsible.

Removal of
goods from
receiving
store.

774. When an import entry has not been passed for any dutiable goods or for any goods supposed by an Officer of Customs to be wholly or in part liable to the payment of duty landed as aforesaid into a receiving-shed within forty-eight hours after such landing such dutiable or supposed dutiable goods shall at the expense of the owner thereof be removed to a Government bonded warehouse where if import entries are not passed they shall be detained at the expense of the owner of such goods and shall be liable to all provisions of this Act affecting goods in bond until an import entry shall have been duly passed therefor save only that the amount of bond rent payable on such goods shall until the proper entry is passed for the same be three times that payable on goods received therein after the proper entries have been passed and on any goods not liable to the payment of duty and not removed from such receiving store within forty-eight hours there shall be paid by the owner for storage a sum three times greater than the authorised charges for the detention of goods in any Government bonded warehouse.

EXPLANATION.—The manner of landing goods is to land them first in a Government warehouse for 48 hours, so that the owner of the goods may pass import entries, and after that time the goods shall be removed to a Government Bonded Warehouse, and daily payment shall be made for storage of the goods as may be decided by the Premier; but the payment shall be trebled. This is to stop persons from being dilatory in passing import entries, and the Government charge them for taking care of their goods.

The landing of
passengers'
luggage.

775. The Premier shall from time to time determine what articles and what quantity of such articles liable to duty under any law now in force or that hereafter may be in force in the Kingdom shall when introduced into the Kingdom as passengers' luggage be exempt from the payment of duty and for all such articles exceeding the quantity so allowed there shall before such articles are removed from any vessel be passed an import entry and duty paid thereon by the owner of such articles in the manner hereinbefore provided or a bond entry shall be passed for such articles and the

same deposited in a Government bonded warehouse as hereinbefore provided and any neglect or refusal to pass such import or such bond entry as aforesaid shall render the person importing any such article into the Kingdom or in whose possession the same may be found by any Officer of Customs liable to a penalty not exceeding one hundred and twenty-five dollars (\$125) nor less than five dollars (\$5) and in default of payment to imprisonment for a term not exceeding one month nor less than two days and any such articles so found as aforesaid shall be forfeited to the Crown.

EXPLANATION.—Luggage shall mean boxes of clothing and dress articles brought by anyone who travels sufficient for himself, but if anyone brings any other goods or luggage appearing to be excessive, and as things to be sold in Tonga, they shall pay duty as dutiable goods.

GOVERNMENT BONDED WAREHOUSES.

776. It shall be lawful for the Premier by notification in the Gazette to appoint at any port of entry any building to be a Government bonded warehouse for the reception and securing of any dutiable goods and for the receiving storing and delivering of such goods there shall be paid before such goods are removed by the owner thereof from such Government bonded warehouse such fees as the Premier with consent of the Privy Council may from time to time determine together with all duties or other charges leviable on the same under any Act in force at the time of such removal.

Premier may appoint Government bonded warehouse.

777. It shall be lawful for any Customs officer in charge of any Government bonded warehouse to refuse to admit any goods for storage therein if he considers that such goods cannot be placed there without causing damage either to the building itself or to any other goods therein or likely to be received therein. If any goods as aforesaid are left at or near to any Custom House wharf or Government bonded warehouse after any Officer of Customs has refused to receive such goods into any Government bonded warehouse and if on the request of the said officer to the person bringing the said goods to or near to such Custom House wharf or Government bonded warehouse such goods are not removed within a time specified by the Officer of Customs aforesaid and duty paid thereon before such removal it shall be lawful for such officer to cause such goods to be sold and from the proceeds of the sale thereof to deduct any duty or any other charges payable to the Crown on account of such goods, and if the goods as aforesaid cannot be sold such officer may cause them to be destroyed and no claim shall lie against such or any other officer or against the Crown on account of such destruction or on account of any damage arising from the loss or exposure of any such goods.

Dangerous goods may not be received in Government bonded warehouse.

EXPLANATION.—This section provides for stopping goods, lest any dangerous goods such as powder or acids, or anything of a like nature, be entered in the bonded store; and if such are not removed from the wharf to a distance it shall be lawful to throw into the sea any goods that may be dangerous to property.

778. The officer in charge of any Government bonded warehouse shall on receiving any goods into such warehouse compare such goods as far as practicable with the import entry for warehousing them and shall forthwith make due and regular entry of the receipts of the goods aforesaid in a book to be kept for that

Account to be kept of goods warehoused.

purpose according to a form to be prescribed by the Premier and after the receipt of the proper authority on a form duly appointed shall on the delivery or re-warehousing of such goods duly and regularly enter such delivery or re-warehousing in the book aforesaid.

EXPLANATION.—This section applies to keeping the Government Bonded Store books, and also to entering the time any goods are bonded and when they are re-bonded or delivered.

Goods may be
packed in
bond.

779. All goods removed to a Government bonded warehouse shall be removed thither in the original packages in which imported unless with the special permission of the Chief Officer of Customs at any port but the owner of any goods in any Government bonded warehouse or any person employed by him may with the permission of the proper Officer of Customs take samples of such goods on payment of a fee of one shilling (1s.) for every sample so taken or may bulk sort lot pack or re-pack any goods with the exception of spirits which shall be re-packed only for ship's stores and provided that no package so replaced shall be of less dimensions or contain a smaller quantity of any article than may from time to time be determined by the Chief Officer of Customs at any port.

EXPLANATION.—It shall not be lawful to remove the original covering of any package of goods received in any bonded store, but it may be opened in the bond store by the permission of the Collector of Customs.

Goods—How
removed
from bond.

780. Any dutiable goods deposited in any Government bonded warehouse may after payment of all moneys owing thereon to the Crown be removed therefrom by the proper owner (1) by passing an export entry for such goods and entering into a bond as herein-after provided for the export of dutiable goods or (2) by passing an entry for home consumption and paying duty on such goods or (3) by passing an entry in respect of such goods for the removal of dutiable goods to a Government bonded warehouse and entering into a bond as required in Section 771 of this Act. And any dutiable goods removed from any Government bonded warehouse save as provided in this Section (unless with the written permission of any Officer of Customs) shall be forfeited to the Crown and any person removing or assisting or aiding or abetting in the removal of such goods except in a manner provided in this Act and any person receiving such goods shall be liable to a fine not exceeding one thousand dollars (\$1,000) nor less than one hundred and twenty-five dollars (\$125) and in default to imprisonment for a term not exceeding three months nor less than fourteen days.

EXPLANATION.—This applies to the three ways of removing goods from the bonded store, and the punishment that will accrue to anyone who removes any goods from the bonded store contrary to these laws.

Goods if not
dealt with
after three
years to be
sold by auc-
tion.

781. Should the owner of any goods left three years in any Government bonded warehouse not remove such goods at the expiration of that period nor pass an entry to have such goods re-warehoused the Premier shall cause a notice to be inserted in the Gazette giving the marks of any such goods with the name of the owner thereof if the name of the owner is known and with the date on which such goods were received into any Government bonded warehouse and shall name a day which shall not be less than one month from the date of such notice on which the said goods shall be sold by public auction if not previously dealt with by the proper owner

in the manner hereinbefore provided in the last preceding Section and shall cause such goods to be sold accordingly.

EXPLANATION.—Should any goods remain in the bonded store for three years if shall be published in the Gazette, and if not then removed, the goods shall be sold by public auction.

782. On the sale by auction of any goods as aforesaid there shall be deducted from the proceeds of sale after payment of any necessary expenses connected with the sale thereof any Customs duty and any other fee or charges payable to the Crown on such goods and the surplus if any after such payments have been made shall be paid into the Treasury and if not claimed by the owner of the goods aforesaid within twelve months shall be forfeited to the Crown. But should any goods as aforesaid be unsaleable or should their condition or value be such that the proceeds of sale would not in the opinion of the Premier pay the necessary expenses of sale by public auction such goods may be destroyed and neither the owner thereof nor any person or persons shall have any claim against any officer of Customs nor against the Crown for the destruction of such goods.

Proceeds of sale—how disposed of.

EXPLANATION.—From the proceeds of the sale by auction the duties shall be deducted and paid to the Government, and the balance shall be paid to the owner of the goods; but should it not be known to whom the goods belong, the Government shall retain the whole; but if the goods are not of sufficient value, it shall be lawful to burn them or throw them into the sea.

783. When any goods have been received into a Government bonded warehouse or so long as any goods remain therein the owner of such goods may at any time on application to the Officer of Customs in charge of such warehouse and on payment of the proper fee receive a certificate to be called a "Bond Certificate" in such form as may be from time to time approved by the Premier stating that such goods are in the Government bonded warehouse and containing a description of such goods so far as known to such Officer and when such goods were deposited in such warehouse. On the issue of any certificate as aforesaid the Officer granting it shall make due entry thereof in a book to be kept for that purpose and no goods in respect of which a certificate has been granted as hereinbefore mentioned shall be removed from the Government bonded warehouse unless the certificate aforesaid shall be produced together with the invoice bill of lading or shipping receipt required under this Chapter in connection with the removal of any goods from a Government bonded warehouse. The certificate shall be issued for and include only unbroken packages and of these only such packages as were bonded on one day by the owner thereof aforesaid and may be transferred by regular assignment but only for all the goods mentioned in the certificate and in the form therein provided and any person to whom the certificate has been so assigned producing it at the Government bonded warehouse mentioned therein shall be held to be the owner of the goods described in the certificate and on the surrender of the certificate to the Officer of Customs who shall immediately cancel it the goods shall be delivered to the said person on the payment of all dues and charges thereon and no claim on account of such goods so delivered shall lie against any Officer of Customs or against the Crown. The fee payable on the certificate under this Section shall be at the rate of one shilling (1s.) per

Transferable bond certificate may be issued by Officer of Customs.

package and not exceeding one dollar and one shilling (\$1 1s.) on the whole of the goods bonded on one day and mentioned in the certificate or such other rate as may be from time to time fixed by the Premier with the advice and consent of the Privy Council.

EXPLANATION.—This section permits the owner of any goods in the bonded warehouse to obtain a certificate for the sale of goods to anyone by giving to him a certificate to hand to the Officer of Customs, when he will receive immediately the goods bought.

THE COLLECTION OF CUSTOMS DUES.

Dues payable
in current
coin and be-
fore removal
of goods.

784. All Customs dues warehouse wharfage and other charges payable to the Crown on any goods under any law now in force or that hereafter may be in force in this Kingdom shall be paid in full at or before the time that an entry is passed for such goods whether such entry be an import or export entry or an entry for home consumption and before such goods are removed from the control and custody of the proper Officer of Customs and such dues and charges shall be paid to the Collector or other chief Officer of Customs at any port of entry or to any other Officer deputed to receive them by such Collector or other chief Officer of Customs and between the hours of nine a.m. and three p.m. on ordinary working days and between the hours of nine in the forenoon and noon on Saturdays. All dues and charges as aforesaid shall be paid in the current money of the Kingdom.

EXPLANATION.—The duty on the goods shall first be paid, and then the entry for the goods passed, and payment shall be made in working time, and only in the legal tender used in Tonga.

Invoice and
bill of lading
to be produc-
ed on passing
entries.

785. Before the Collector or other proper Officer of Customs as aforesaid determines the amount of duty payable on any goods or before any import entry is passed for any goods as hereinbefore provided such Collector or other proper Officer of Customs may demand that the invoice or bill of lading or shipping receipt for such goods be produced before him for examination and if the said invoice or bill of lading or shipping receipt is not produced as aforesaid or if for any other reason it is considered necessary then the Collector or other proper Officer of Customs may cause the said goods to be brought at the expense of the owner thereof to a Government bonded store to be examined there (any unpacking weighing measuring or repacking to be done at the expense of the owner) and may require the said owner to declare on oath where and when such goods were purchased by him so that the Collector or other Officer of Customs may examine such goods in order to fix the amount of duty payable thereon but should the Collector or other Chief Officer of Customs be unable to determine the amount of duty payable on any goods for which no invoice bill of lading or shipping receipt has been produced as aforesaid or should the owner thereof be dissatisfied with the decision of the Collector or other Officer in respect of the Customs dues payable on the said goods the Collector or such other officer may employ an expert to examine such goods at the expense of the owner thereof in order to enable the amount of duty payable thereon to be determined but nothing in this Section shall prevent the owner of any goods for which no invoice bill of lading or shipping receipt has been received from depositing them in a Government bonded warehouse for a period not exceeding

two months by passing an entry as complete as possible for the removal of such goods to a Government bonded warehouse and if on the expiration of that period perfect entry has not been passed for such goods they shall be sold for the payment of any dues and charges payable thereon to the Crown and fixed by the Collector or other Chief Officer of Customs or by an expert as aforesaid and any overplus shall be paid to the owner.

EXPLANATION.—Should any goods be imported, and no invoice produced as to value, the covering shall be taken off, they shall be unpacked, the Collector shall examine the goods, and determine the duty payable on them; but the goods may be deposited in the bonded warehouse for two months to enable a letter to be written to the foreign country for the invoice.

786. The amount of Customs dues payable on any goods which are liable to an ad valorem duty shall if an invoice for the said goods is produced to the Collector or other proper Officer of Customs be calculated on the price paid for the said goods by the owner thereof as represented in such invoice notwithstanding that such price may be different from that paid for such goods by any prior owner thereof provided always that the Collector or such other proper Officer of Customs is satisfied that the entries in such invoice are true and that the invoice is genuine in every particular and that the price paid for the said goods by the owner thereof as represented by the invoice aforesaid appears to be a fair market value for such goods at the place and at the time that they were purchased by the owner thereof.

Determination
of ad valorem
dues in
ordinary
cases.

EXPLANATION.—The duties shall be paid in accordance with the price paid by the owner of the goods, and the value shall be calculated according to the price paid by the owner.

787. When the invoice produced before the Collector or other proper Officer of Customs in respect of any goods liable to an ad valorem duty shows that any trade discount has been allowed to the owner of such goods on the purchasing price of the said goods as entered in the body of the invoice the Collector or other proper Officer of Customs may if he considers it necessary so to do before omitting the said discount from the original price on which any ad valorem duty is calculated in respect of such goods require the owner thereof to make a declaration on oath that such discount was truly made to him on the purchasing price of such goods and that the entry showing such discount on the invoice was made at the time and at the place of the purchase of the goods by such owner and should the owner of the said goods refuse or neglect to make the declaration aforesaid then the duty payable on such goods shall be calculated on the invoice price of such goods without making any allowance for any discount as aforesaid provided always that the Collector or other officer is of opinion that the price so represented is such as that for which the goods in question could have been purchased at the time and place represented by the invoice aforesaid but if the Collector or other proper officer is of opinion that the price of such goods would not be fairly shown as aforesaid then the value of such goods shall be determined in the manner provided in Section 786 hereof.

Discount on
invoice of
goods.

EXPLANATION.—If anyone receives trade discount on goods he purchases, the Collector may require him to make a declaration on oath that such discount was truly made to him; and then he shall pay duty on such discounted value; but should the Collector not believe him, he shall determine the value in the manner provided in the foregoing section.

Officer of Customs may detain false or disputed invoice, etc.

788. Should the proper Officer of Customs be of opinion that any invoice bill of lading or shipping receipt or other document produced before him in connection with the payment of any Customs dues or other charges on any goods is not genuine or that any false entry has been made thereon or some necessary entry omitted therefrom or should any dispute arise between the owner of any goods and any Officer of Customs as to the amount of Customs dues or other charges payable upon any goods it shall be lawful for the proper Officer of Customs to detain in his possession any invoice bill of lading shipping receipt or any other document put before him in connection with such goods until any such dispute shall be settled in the manner herein provided or until any prosecution in respect of any such invoice bill of lading shipping receipt or other document or in respect of any goods referred to by such document shall have been completed.

EXPLANATION.—Should it appear that any invoice for goods produced in connection with the payment of any Customs dues is not correct, and a dispute shall arise between the Collector and the owner of the goods, it shall be lawful to detain such document until the dispute has been settled.

Payment of Customs dues on goods removed from bond.

789. When the owner of any goods liable to the payment of duty wishes to remove such goods from any Government bonded warehouse by the payment of Customs dues and other charges thereon the owner aforesaid shall pass an entry at the Custom House for such goods for home consumption. At the time that such entry is passed the invoice and bill of lading or shipping receipt for such goods shall be produced to the proper Officer of Customs and upon such invoice or upon the import entry passed for such goods or upon the entry of such goods made by the proper Officer of Customs on receiving such goods into a Government bonded warehouse Customs dues shall be calculated and paid save only on spirits on which duty shall be paid according to its measurement or weight on delivery from bond and upon tobacco and cigars on which duty shall be paid according to weight on delivery from bond after having been in bond three months provided that if the invoice and bill of lading or shipping receipt for such goods is not produced then the amount of duty payable on such goods shall be determined in the manner provided in Section 785.

EXPLANATION.—Should goods be removed from a bonded warehouse, an invoice referring to the same shall be produced, and duty shall be paid in accordance with the value stated in the invoice, but liquor and tobacco shall be paid according to its measurement at the time of delivery, because, if tobacco has been left in a bonded warehouse for three months, the weight of that article decreases, on account of the length of time.

ENTRY OF VESSELS OUTWARDS.

Master to enter vessel outwards before taking in cargo.

790. The master of any vessel about to sail beyond the Kingdom shall not less than twenty-four hours before any outward cargo is taken on board such vessel or before the sailing of the said vessel should the same sail without taking on board any cargo complete an entry outwards at the Custom House of some port of entry producing before the proper Officer of Customs any papers or documents connected with such vessel as may be demanded by such officer and such entry outwards shall be in such form and of such dimensions as may from time to time be approved by the Premier and shall be of one of the following classes:—

1. A Direct Entry Outwards for any vessel sailing with or without cargo from the port of entry where such vessel lies to some port or place outside the Kingdom:
2. An Indirect Entry Outwards for any vessel sailing from a port of entry as aforesaid with or without outward cargo to some other port or ports of entry in the Kingdom to proceed thence beyond the Kingdom:
3. A Special Entry Outwards to be granted by the Premier or any Officer of Customs authorised by him for the purpose who may demand any security that may by him be deemed requisite that the conditions on which such special entry outwards is granted will be complied with for any vessel sailing from a port of entry or from some place not a port of entry with or without outward cargo on board to take in outward cargo at some place or places in the Kingdom not a port or ports of entry and to sail thence calling at a port of entry or without again visiting a port of entry in the Kingdom as may have been permitted in such special entry outwards.

The master of any foreign-going vessel as aforesaid who takes causes or permits any goods to be taken on board such vessel before completing an entry outwards as herein provided or that sails or attempts to sail from the Kingdom without completing the proper entry outward in each case as hereinbefore provided or that passes an "indirect entry outwards" and does not call at any port of entry in the Kingdom mentioned in such "indirect entry outwards" shall at any time within three years thereafter on conviction in a summary manner before a Police Magistrate be liable to a penalty of not exceeding five hundred dollars (\$500) nor less than one hundred and twenty-five dollars (\$125) or in default of payment to imprisonment for any term not exceeding three months nor less than one month.

EXPLANATION.—The Master of the vessel shall obtain an entry outwards 24 hours before he sails, and any Master of a vessel who shall sail beyond this Kingdom without first obtaining an entry outwards, or a document to go to another port in Tonga, but does not go there, he shall be punished if he returns to Tonga within 3 years.

791. No entry outwards as provided in the last preceding Section shall enable the Master of any vessel to take or receive on board any outward cargo until all inward cargo shall have been discharged and removed from such vessel. Provided however that whenever the Collector or other Chief Officer of Customs at any port of entry is satisfied that it would be expedient to allow outward cargo to be shipped at the same time that inward cargo is being discharged or before all inward cargo is removed from any vessel and that such can be done without injury to the public revenue such Collector or other Chief Officer of Customs may permit outward cargo to be put on board any vessel before all inward cargo has been discharged or removed from such vessel but every such case shall be reported to the Premier or official in charge by the Collector or other Chief Officer of Customs as the case may be.

EXPLANATION.—The inward cargo shall first be landed, before any outward cargo can be taken on board, but the Collector may permit outward cargo to be taken on board whilst inward cargo is still being landed, if it appear to him that there will be no loss of payment on the duty the Government is justly entitled to.

Cargo outwards not to be shipped without permission until all cargo is discharged

EXPORT ENTRY OF GOODS.

Export entries
to be passed
before clear-
ance of ves-
sel.

792. The owner of any-goods about to be shipped for export from the Kingdom in any vessel about to sail beyond the Kingdom shall present to the Officer of Customs at the port of entry where the said vessel is anchored a written notification which shall be in a form and dimensions to be from time to time approved by the Premier and shall in every case before the shipment of any goods as aforesaid declare the intention of the said owner to ship such goods for export. The owner of any goods shipped or to be shipped for export from the Kingdom in any vessel about to sail beyond the Kingdom shall pass an export entry for such goods at the Custom House and such export entry shall in every case be completed by the owner of the goods to which the entry refers before a clearance has been granted to the vessel by which the said goods are to be exported and shall be in a form and of dimensions to be from time to time approved by the Premier and shall in every case declare the true value in this Kingdom of the goods to be exported and shall declare whether such goods were produced or manufactured in the Kingdom or imported thither from abroad and for what port or place any such goods are destined and shall on demand of the proper Officer of Customs produce the invoice bills of lading and other documents relating to such goods to test the accuracy of the export entry for such goods and every such export entry shall be of some one of the following classes:—

1. An export entry for goods to be exported under bond:
2. An export entry for goods on which any drawback of duty is allowed:
3. An export entry for goods not liable to the payment of any duty:
4. An export entry for goods on which an export duty is leviable.

EXPLANATION.—Should any goods be shipped for export beyond the Kingdom, a clearance shall first be granted, and then it shall be allowable; and no export entry shall be passed till a clearance has been granted to the vessel shipping the goods, in accordance with Section 790; and there are 4 classes of export entries.

Goods for ex-
port may be
examined by
any Officer
of Customs.

793. Any goods shipped or brought for shipment may be examined by any Officer of Customs at any place before or after an export entry is passed for such goods and the opening for that purpose of packages containing such goods and the weighing re-packing and if brought on the request of an Officer of Customs to a Custom House for examination the landing and shipping thereof shall be done by or at the expense of the exporter and any goods in respect of which no export entry has been passed as provided in the last preceding Section found on board any vessel by any Officer of Customs after a clearance has been granted to such vessel as provided in Section 798 hereof shall be forfeited to the Crown.

EXPLANATION.—The Officer of Customs may untie the covering of any package or open any box containing any goods for export beyond the Kingdom to examine the contents, and the expense of opening and re-packing the goods shall be paid by the owner of the goods; and any goods found for which no export entry has been passed shall be forfeited to the Government.

794. No dutiable goods and no goods on which any drawback of any duty is claimed under this Act or under any regulation framed in accordance with the provisions thereof shall for the purpose of being exported from the Kingdom or of being removed from any place in the Kingdom to any other place therein be put on board any vessel of less dimensions than thirty registered tons nor on board any vessel whatever not provided with the means of properly securing any goods as aforesaid to the satisfaction of any Officer of Customs.

Dutiable goods not to be shipped in vessels under thirty tons register.

EXPLANATION.—No dutiable goods shall be shipped on board any vessel under 30 tons register, or on board any vessel unable to lock up or seal the hold; this restriction is made lest any goods are shipped on board of a small vessel and smuggled on shore in Tonga without paying duty.

795. An export entry for dutiable goods shall be completed by the owner of such goods before they are removed from the place where such goods may have been legally deposited and one copy of such entry duly passed and signed by the proper Officer of Customs shall be delivered to the Officer of Customs charged with the safe keeping or delivery of the said goods before such Officer shall deliver up or allow them to be removed from his control. And an export entry for any goods on which any drawback of duty is allowed shall be passed before such goods are shipped and at the time of completing any export entry as aforesaid the owner of the goods described in such entry shall enter into a bond for any sum to be approved by the Collector or other Chief Officer of Customs and which if required shall be signed by at least one other person besides the owner of the said goods to the satisfaction of the Collector or other Chief Officer of Customs that the goods to be exported as aforesaid shall within such time and by such route by such vessel as may be specified in such bond under the supervision of an Officer of Customs be duly put on board the vessel mentioned in such bond and that they will not be used on board such vessel in the Kingdom nor landed nor removed from such vessel at any place within the waters of the Kingdom except to be returned as may be permitted or directed by the Collector or other Chief Officer of Customs to a Government bonded warehouse or by passing an import entry for the said goods in the manner hereinbefore provided in this Chapter for goods imported into this Kingdom from abroad.

Export entry and bond for dutiable goods for export.

EXPLANATION.—The Collector shall complete the export entry and hand it to the officer in charge of the goods, and he shall then be at liberty to deliver the goods to the owner; but, in respect of goods on which drawback is being allowed, on being shipped out of the Kingdom, a bond shall be given, and specify that they will not be smuggled ashore in Tonga.

796. The owner of any dutiable goods exported as provided in the last preceding Section and any co-obligant signing together with such owner the bond required under the said Section shall not be held as relieved from obligation in respect of such bond until a landing certificate has been produced to the Collector or other proper Officer of Customs at the port whence such goods were exported signed by some Customs or Consular Officer at the place where such goods were landed or in the event of there being no Consular or Customs Officer at such place then the said certificate shall be signed by some person in authority there or by any two white residents in such place that the goods aforesaid were duly landed there (such person in authority or any two white residents

Landing certificate for dutiable goods.

as aforesaid to be appointed by the Premier otherwise a landing certificate signed without approval shall be deemed to be valueless for the purposes of this Chapter) unless the Premier shall be satisfied without the production of such landing certificate* that the goods to which the bond refers were duly landed at the place specified in such bond or have been otherwise properly accounted for.

EXPLANATION.—The bond shall be considered in force up to the time a certificate be produced from the place beyond the Kingdom where the goods were landed; and if it is unable to obtain the signature of an Officer of Customs or Consul, it shall rest with the Premier to determine who shall give such certificate, and only such shall be valid.

Export entry for goods liable to export duty to be passed before shipment.

797. An export entry for any goods liable to any export duty shall be passed and completed before such goods are shipped and at the time of passing such entry and before the said goods are put on board any vessel for export all Customs dues leviable on such goods shall be paid to the Collector or other proper Officer of Customs and any such goods found by any Officer of Customs on board any vessel before any Customs dues on such goods have been paid or any such goods taken or received on board any vessel except in the presence and by the authority and permission of an Officer of Customs may be seized by any Officer of Customs and the owner of such goods shall be liable to a penalty of not exceeding two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250) and in default of payment to imprisonment for a term not exceeding two months and all such goods seized as aforesaid shall be forfeited to the Crown.

EXPLANATION.—Should any goods be exported beyond the Kingdom liable to export duty, such as silver coin, the duty shall be paid before the export entry is completed, and if any such goods are shipped without the permission of an Officer of Customs, the owner of the goods shall be punished, and the goods forfeited to the Government.

Clearance of vessel outwards.

798. The master of any foreign-going vessel shall not more than twenty-four hours before such vessel leaves any port of entry in the Kingdom produce before the Collector or other Chief Officer of Customs the register of such vessel and the crew's articles of agreement with a content or manifest on the approved form of all goods on board such vessel for export or to be carried coastwise and if required by the Collector or other Chief Officer of Customs all bills of lading or shipping receipts having reference to such goods with a list of all goods on board such vessel to be used as stores and provisions during the voyage and with a list of all passengers leaving such port of entry on the said vessel with their destinations and the master aforesaid shall make and subscribe a declaration that the abovementioned papers and documents are correct and true according to the best of his knowledge and belief and such declaration should the Collector or other Chief Officer of Customs so demand shall be made on oath and when the said Collector or other Chief Officer of Customs is satisfied on each and all the above particulars then such Collector or other Chief Officer of Customs shall grant a clearance to such vessel which shall be in a form to be prescribed from time to time by the Premier and the master of any vessel that shall allow such vessel as aforesaid to leave any port of entry without obtaining a clearance as herein provided or that shall fraudulently subscribe any declaration or affirm on oath that any declaration as aforesaid is true when the master of such vessel knows the said declaration to be false and the master of any vessel that shall

depart from any place in the Kingdom with any Customs or other Government Officer on board without the consent of such officer shall be liable to a penalty of not exceeding one thousand dollars (\$1,000) and not less than one hundred and twenty-five dollars (\$125) and in default of payment to imprisonment for a term not exceeding six months nor less than one month.

EXPLANATION.—This refers to the clearance. The Master of the vessel shall produce to the Collector of Customs the documents pertaining to the vessel, and, if it appears they are correct, a clearance shall be granted after 24 hours from the time the papers were produced. The Master of a vessel who sails without a clearance, or who makes a false declaration, shall be punished.

DRAWBACK OF DUTY.

799. It shall be lawful for the Premier from time to time to frame regulations respecting drawback of duty to be allowed on any goods exported from the Kingdom under this Chapter or to revoke or amend any such regulations as may from time to time be deemed expedient and such regulations when approved by the Privy Council and published in the Gazette shall have the force of law as if they had formed part of this Chapter. Such regulations may impose a money penalty for any offence thereunder not exceeding two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250) and may provide for the forfeiture of any goods and may determine the proportion of drawback to be allowed on any goods whether exported in original or broken packages and within what periods after the introduction of any goods into the Kingdom drawback shall be allowed thereon and on what goods no drawback shall be allowed and shall prescribe the conditions under which such drawback shall be made both on original and on broken packages and where and under what conditions or restrictions goods on which drawback is allowed shall be repacked provided that no drawback shall be allowed on any damaged goods and that the drawback on any goods repacked from broken packages shall not in any case exceed three-fourths of the duty originally paid on such goods.

Regulations to be made with reference to drawback of duty.

EXPLANATION.—Drawback duty is paid to the owner of the goods who has paid duty, and if he takes the goods out of the Kingdom.

This section makes it lawful to make regulations about drawback on duty, in accordance with the law, when approved by the Privy Council, and for the punishment of a breach of such regulations.

COASTING.

800. Licenses to enable vessels to be employed within the Kingdom or coast in any manner whatever within the waters of the Kingdom (hereinafter called "Coasting Licenses") and licenses to enable foreign-going ships or ships arriving at any port from any place beyond the Kingdom to carry coastwise within the Kingdom goods or passengers not arriving therein from abroad or not to be carried therein beyond the Kingdom (hereinafter called "Licenses to Carry Coastwise") shall be issued by the Collector or Chief Officer of Customs at any port of entry.

Coasting licenses.

EXPLANATION.—Should any vessel arrive from beyond the Kingdom at Nukualofa, and wish to sail also to Haapai, or Vavau, or to any island in Tonga, the Master of the vessel shall first obtain a Coasting License, and then he shall be at liberty to sail there.

Period for which licenses may issue and rates payable.

Where temporary licenses may be given.

Penalty for employing vessels within the Kingdom without being properly licensed.

Duties required from Master of vessel on entering and on leaving a port of entry.

801. Coasting Licenses or licenses to carry coastwise shall be subject to the annual rates of payment hereinafter in Schedule A stated and shall be issued for three six nine or twelve months upon such annual rates or proportionate part thereof according to the time for which they are issued. And in all cases such licenses shall date from the first day of January April July or October and shall expire on the last day of March June September or December as the case may be. Provided that if in any case a steamship should be sent to the Kingdom in substitution of a steamship running regularly to the Kingdom and duly licensed to carry coastwise therein it shall be lawful for the Chief Officer of Customs to grant in respect of such first-mentioned steamship a temporary license during the license of such other steamship for such time and upon such terms as he shall think fit.

EXPLANATION.—Coasting Licenses shall be payable for a proportionate period, but it shall be lawful to grant a temporary license for any steamer running in place of a monthly steamer which has already paid a Coasting License.

802. Any person employing any vessel within the Kingdom or carrying coastwise in any ship within the Kingdom goods or passengers not arriving therein from abroad or not to be carried therein beyond the Kingdom without being duly licensed as above mentioned shall on conviction for each such offence be liable to a penalty not exceeding two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250) or be imprisoned for any term not exceeding three months. Provided always that nothing in this Section shall be held to apply to or affect any native of Tonga in charge of a vessel the property of a native of Tonga while employed exclusively in carrying only native passengers or native produce within the waters of the Kingdom and the master of any vessel owned by a Tongan and employed exclusively in carrying native passengers or native produce shall pay the sum of one dollar (\$1) for each clearance.

EXPLANATION.—The Master of a vessel shall be punished who carries goods, or people, from any place in Tonga to any other place within the country without first obtaining a Coasting License. Any Tongan, being Master of a vessel owned by a Tongan, is at liberty to carry Tongans and native property without holding a Coasting License; but, if he carries foreign-made goods, and receives payment for carrying the cargo, he must first obtain a permit.

803. The master of any vessel in respect of which a coasting license is held shall each time such vessel arrives at a port of entry enter the same at the Custom House of such port of entry within twelve ordinary office hours after such arrival and shall clear the said vessel at the Custom House aforesaid before the departure of the said vessel from such port by presenting at the Custom House the cargo-book of such vessel fully made up to date of such presentation. Such cargo-book shall be in such form as from time to time may be approved by the Collector of Customs and the master of any vessel shall enter in such book the names of all passengers embarking in and disembarking from such vessel and where and when any such passengers went on board and left such vessel and a description of all goods taken on board where and when discharged and the names of all places called at by such vessel during every voyage. Such book shall on demand be produced at any time to the Collector or any other Officer of Customs or to any Police Magistrate or Police Officer and shall when filled up and completed be delivered or trans-

mitted to the Collector of Customs and the master of any such vessel that refuses or neglects to comply with any of the provisions of this Section shall on conviction for each such offence be liable to a penalty of not exceeding twenty-five dollars (\$25) and not less than three dollars (\$3) and in default of payment to imprisonment for a term not exceeding seven days nor less than twenty-four hours.

EXPLANATION.—The Master of any vessel sailing coastwise shall, on arrival of his vessel at a port of entry, enter his vessel before the expiration of 12 working hours; the working hours from 9 till 1, and from 2 till 4, shall be called 6 hours; 12 hours are equal to 2 days; and on getting ready to sail to any place he shall first deliver his cargo book to the Collector of Customs; and should this not be done he shall be punished.

804. On any vessel in respect of which a license to carry coastwise may have been granted there shall be paid at the first port of entry entered by such vessel whereat pilotage light or shipping dues are collected the ordinary pilotage light or shipping dues charged inwards and at the last port of entry entered by such vessel whereat the said pilotage light or shipping dues are collected the ordinary pilotage rates charged outwards leviable under any Act now in force or that hereafter may be in force on any such vessel arriving in or proceeding beyond the Kingdom. Such license as aforesaid shall not affect any vessel to which it is granted in any particular not herein specified.

Manner of levying pilotage rates and light dues inwards and outwards.

EXPLANATION.—Payment shall be made by any vessel arriving from beyond the Kingdom holding a Coasting License of pilotage, light, and harbour dues on entering the first port of entry, but only ordinary pilotage shall be paid by a vessel sailing foreign from her last port, and she shall be free from all other charges at that harbour.

805. The master of any vessel in respect of which a license to carry coastwise shall have been granted shall on arriving at any port of entry produce to the Chief Officer of Customs at such port the clearance of the said vessel from the port of entry last visited by such vessel and any other papers that may be demanded connected with such vessel or any goods on board such vessel together with the contents or manifest of all goods and the list of stores and provisions thereon before any goods whatsoever whether carried coastwise or not are removed or discharged from the said vessel and shall before such vessel leaves any port of entry enter or cause to be entered on such content or manifest as goods to be carried coastwise to any port or ports as specified in such manifest all goods taken on board such vessel at such port of entry to be carried coastwise with the destination of the same and shall produce such manifest and passenger list to the Chief Officer of Customs at such port of entry not more than twenty-four hours before the departure of the said vessel from such port of entry and shall answer any reasonable question and give any information on oath or otherwise as may be required by such Officer of Customs in respect of any goods or passengers as aforesaid. The master of any such vessel as aforesaid shall not allow or permit such vessel to leave any port of entry until a clearance shall have been granted to such vessel by the Chief Officer of Customs at the said port of entry.

Master to produce clearance and other papers on arriving at any port of entry.

EXPLANATION.—The Master of any vessel holding a Coasting License on arrival shall produce a clearance from the last port he visited, together with the following documents:—1. The manifest. 2. Stores list. And before departing he shall furnish the Collector of Customs with a list of cargo and passengers taken coastwise; and he is forbidden to sail without a clearance.

Where vessel in proceeding coast-wise has on board goods from beyond the Kingdom.

806. The master of any vessel having on board any goods imported in such vessel from beyond the Kingdom and still undischarged from such vessel or having on board any goods to be exported beyond the Kingdom in such vessel shall proceed with the said vessel direct from one port of entry to another port of entry in the Kingdom as may have been specified in the clearance of such vessel without taking on board and without discharging or disembarking any goods or passengers at any port or place and without stopping at any other port or place. Provided always that it shall be lawful for the Premier or an Officer of Customs authorised by him in writing to grant permission on application on such terms and conditions as to the Premier may seem expedient to allow any vessel as aforesaid to proceed to any place not a port of entry for the purpose of landing thereat or of taking on board any passengers of cargo.

EXPLANATION.—Any vessel carrying goods from beyond the Kingdom still undischarged is forbidden to sail to any other place in the Kingdom except a port of entry, but should the Premier permit her to sail to any other place in order to take on board passengers or cargo, then she shall be free to sail.

Penalty section.

807. The master of any vessel who shall refuse or neglect to comply with any of the provisions of Sections 805 or 806 of this Chapter shall for every such offence be liable to a penalty of not exceeding five hundred dollars (\$500) nor less than twenty-five dollars (\$25) and in default of payment to be imprisoned for any term not exceeding six months nor less than seven days.

EXPLANATION.—This punishment shall be inflicted on him who shall commit a breach of the two foregoing sections.

SHIPMENT OF STORES.

Stores allowed free of duty to foreign-going vessels.

808. The master of every vessel of the burden of thirty tons register or upwards entering outwards to any place out of the Kingdom shall upon due application made by him receive from the proper Officer of Customs an account or victualling bill (which may be endorsed upon the content or manifest of such vessel) for the shipment or retention on board of such stores as he shall require and as shall be allowed by the Collector or other proper Officer of Customs for the use of such vessel with reference to the number of the crew and passengers on board and the probable duration of the voyage upon which the said vessel is about to depart and no articles taken on board any vessel shall be deemed to be stores except such as shall be specified in such account or victualling bill or endorsed on the content or manifest of such vessel as the case may be. And if any such stores shall be re-landed in the Kingdom or removed from such vessel while within the waters of the Kingdom without the sanction of the proper Officer of Customs and without passing entries for the same as for the like sort of goods imported as merchandise they shall be forfeited and the master shall for every such offence be liable to a penalty of not exceeding one hundred dollars (\$100) and if any vessel shall have on board any stores that with the permission of the proper Officer of Customs are to be retained on board such vessel for use in port or during any intended voyage and if there is no proper or sufficient place on board such vessel for securing such stores to the satisfaction of the Officer of Customs the Officer may

cause such stores to be removed to a Government bonded warehouse or if there is no Government bonded warehouse at the port to some other secure place at the expense of the master of the said vessel and such goods shall be liable to the ordinary charges on goods in a Government bonded warehouse.

EXPLANATION.—Ship's stores shall not be considered dutiable, and it is with the Collector to decide the amount of stores required for the people on board; but anyone landing such stores without the permission of the Collector of Customs shall be punished. If there be no place on board to lock up the stores for the intended voyage, they shall be landed in the Government Bonded Warehouse to be looked after.

SMUGGLING.

809. It shall be lawful for any Officer of Customs to go on board any vessel at any place and at any time within the waters of the Kingdom and to search for or examine any goods in any part of such vessel and to break open any cabin hold hatch compartment or any box chest or package or any other place or thing to search for any goods if the keys of any such cabin hold hatch compartment or of any box chest or package or of any other place or thing are not produced to such Officer of Customs by the master of the said vessel on the request of the Officer of Customs aforesaid and any dutiable goods found therein shall be forfeited to the Crown together with all other goods contained in the same packages or used in concealing such dutiable goods and such Officer of Customs may demand the content or manifest or other list of goods on board such vessel and the list of stores and provisions for the same at the port she last quitted as well as the clearance of such vessel from the port from whence she last sailed and the bill of lading or shipping receipt for any goods found in such vessel or any other document that may be required to identify such goods and the master of any vessel that shall refuse to deliver up to any Officer of Customs as aforesaid any key or refuse or neglect to open any cabin hold hatch compartment or any box chest or package or of any other place or thing hereinbefore provided or that shall refuse or neglect to produce any document demanded by such Officer of Customs having reference to any goods or stores on board such vessel or that shall refuse to bring such vessel to if under way or to bring such vessel to anchor at some port of entry on the request of such Officer of Customs and any person that shall obstruct or molest any Officer of Customs in searching any vessel or while on board or near any vessel as aforesaid shall be liable to a penalty of not exceeding one thousand dollars (\$1,000) nor less than two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250) and in default of payment to imprisonment for not exceeding six months nor less than two months.

Customs Officer may search any vessel and examine any goods.

EXPLANATION.—It shall be lawful for any Officer of Customs to go on board any vessel at any time, to search for smuggled goods, and should such goods be found they shall be forfeited to the Crown, and the Master of the vessel shall also be punished; and should anyone obstruct the Officer of Customs when searching for goods he shall be punished.

810. When any goods not included in any declaration made under Section 763 hereof by the master of any vessel on her arrival in any port in the Kingdom and found on board any such vessel by any Officer of Customs after any declaration as aforesaid has been made or when any goods are found on board any vessel after a

Undeclared goods to be forfeited.

clearance has been granted in the Kingdom to such vessel that are not included in the content or manifest of such vessel or in the list of stores of the same and the presence of such goods on board is not satisfactorily accounted for to the said Officer of Customs or when any Officer of Customs finds on any vessel any goods that such Officer has reasonable ground for believing to have been imported into the Kingdom by some other vessel and that duty has not been paid on such goods it shall be lawful for any such Officer of Customs to seize such goods and affix thereto or thereon such marks as he may deem necessary and to remove or cause such goods to be removed to the Custom House or to a Government bonded warehouse for the purpose of securing them and unless the presence of such goods on board any vessel is satisfactorily accounted for or unless it is proved that all Customs dues have been paid on such goods as the case may be before a Police Magistrate such goods shall be forfeited to the Crown and the master of the vessel in which such goods were found shall on summary conviction before a Police Magistrate be liable to a penalty of not exceeding one thousand dollars (\$1,000) nor less than one hundred and twenty-five dollars (\$125) and in default of payment to imprisonment for not exceeding six months nor less than one month provided always that any other person on board such vessel whether such person is a passenger or one of the crew of the said vessel may instead of the master of such vessel at the discretion of the Premier be proceeded against for having in his possession or for aiding or abetting in the concealing of any goods as aforesaid and any such person shall on summary conviction before a Police Magistrate be liable to the penalty hereinbefore mentioned in this Section.

EXPLANATION.—Should any dutiable goods be found on any vessel not shown on the manifest, or in the store list, and should the duty not have been paid, such goods shall be forfeited to the Government, and the Master of the vessel shall be punished; but, should it appear to the Premier that the Master of the vessel had nothing to do with such goods, but some other person, he may give instructions not to proceed against the Master, but against the person who has committed the breach of law.

Issue of search
warrant by
Police
Magistrate.

811. It shall be lawful for any Police Magistrate on sworn information laid by the Chief Officer of Customs at any port or by any other Officer of Customs deputed by such Chief Officer of Customs to issue a search warrant to enable any Officer of Customs to enter upon and search any premises named in such warrant and to enable such Officer of Customs to break open any place box case safe compartment or any receptacle whatever in which any dutiable goods could be concealed should the owner or occupier of such place or the owner of such box case safe compartment or other receptacle as aforesaid not open the same without delay or hindrance to the said Officer of Customs and such Officer of Customs may seize and remove to a Custom House or to a Government bonded warehouse any goods on which such Customs Officer has reasonable grounds for believing that no duty has been paid or insufficient duty has fraudulently been paid and the person in whose possession any such goods were found or the occupier of any house or of any premises in or on which any such goods may be found if the said goods were not found in the possession of any person other than such occupier and unless such occupier can show that the goods aforesaid were in the

possession of some person other than himself shall unless it is proved to the satisfaction of the Police Magistrate that all duties leviable on such goods have been paid be liable to a penalty of not exceeding one thousand dollars (\$1,000) nor less than one hundred and twenty-five dollars (\$125) and in default of payment to imprisonment for not exceeding six months nor less than one month and any such goods as aforesaid shall be forfeited to the Crown.

EXPLANATION.—Should it appear that any dutiable goods have been smuggled ashore, and hidden on any premises, the Officer of Customs shall make a declaration on oath stating his grounds for belief, and a search warrant shall be issued by a Magistrate, and a search made for the smuggled goods on the premises; and if any such are found they shall be forfeited to the Crown, and he who has hidden the goods without paying duty shall be punished.

812. Any Officer of Customs may search any person on board any vessel within the limits of any port or any person who shall have landed from any vessel although such person may have declared that he has in his possession no dutiable goods if such person is suspected by such Officer of Customs to have in his possession such goods and may examine the travelling bag or other effects of any such person as aforesaid and if any such goods are found on any such person or in his travelling bag or other effects such Officer of Customs may if considered necessary by him detain such person until a warrant for his arrest shall have been obtained or until security satisfactory to the Chief Officer of Customs of the port shall have been given for the appearance of such person when summoned to appear before a Police Magistrate and any dutiable goods found as aforesaid shall be seized by the Officer of Customs finding them and any person on whom or among whose travelling baggage or other effects any such goods shall be found as aforesaid or any person in whose possession any goods so introduced into the Kingdom shall be found shall be liable to the same penalty as that provided in Section 780 of this Chapter and any goods seized by any Officer of Customs aforesaid shall be forfeited to the Crown. Provided that where any search is made upon a female it shall be conducted by a female.

Individuals and travelling baggage may be searched and detained

EXPLANATION.—Should any Officer of Customs believe that any dutiable goods are hidden on which duty has not been paid, in the clothing or in a box of anyone on board or on the wharf, he may detain such and search for the goods among the clothing or box, and should any dutiable goods be found they shall be forfeited to the Government, and he who has hidden the goods shall be punished; but a woman shall be appointed to search for any dutiable goods in the clothing of a woman.

813. It shall be lawful for any Officer of Customs on reasonable suspicion or probable cause to stop and to search any boat whether licensed or otherwise or any other means of conveyance used or that might be used for the carriage removal or transport of any goods by water and to stop and to search any person dray cart waggon animal or any other means of conveyance used or that might be used for the carriage removal or transport of any goods by land and if no dutiable goods shall be found the Officer shall not on account of such stoppage and examination be liable to any prosecution or action at law on account thereof but if any dutiable goods in respect of which no entry or declaration or any false entry or declaration has been made at any Custom House or on which no

Means of conveyance may be stopped, examined and detained.

duty or through fraud an insufficient amount of duty has been paid are found by such Officer of Customs aforesaid in any boat or on any other means of conveyance by water or in any dray cart waggon or on any person or on any animal or in or on any other means of conveyance by land any such means of conveyance and all such goods as aforesaid and the person in charge of the same may be detained by such Officer of Customs and the person in whose possession such goods were found or the employer of such person or the owner of such goods shall at the discretion of the Premier be proceeded against and if such person such employer or such owner cannot prove that all duty leviable on such goods has been duly paid then such person employer or owner as the case may be shall be liable to a fine of not exceeding one thousand dollars (\$1,000) nor less than two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250) and in default of payment to imprisonment not exceeding six months nor less than one month and any such goods together with any boat or with any dray cart waggon animal or any other means whatever used for or in the transport or conveyance of such goods by land or by water shall be forfeited to the Crown and any person who shall knowingly have given or assisted to give or deliver such goods to be conveyed removed or transported as aforesaid and any person that shall have assisted to remove convey or transport such goods knowing that they were liable to the payment of duty and any person that shall have received or concealed or have attempted to receive or conceal such goods shall be liable to a penalty not exceeding five hundred dollars (\$500) nor less than one hundred and twenty-five dollars (\$125) and in default of payment to imprisonment not exceeding three months nor less than one month.

EXPLANATION.—Should any Officer of Customs believe that dutiable goods have been concealed without paying duty on any vessel or vehicle, it shall be lawful for him to detain such vessel or vehicle and search for the goods, and should any such goods be found they shall be forfeited to the Government; and it shall be in the discretion of the Premier to bring an action against him in whose charge the vessel or vehicle was, or against the owner of the vessel or vehicle, or against the owner of the goods; and he shall also be punished who landed the goods from the vessel unlawfully, and also anyone who assisted to conceal them.

Penalty for refusing to stop means of conveyance and permit examination.

814. Should any Officer of Customs as provided in the last preceding Section demand the stopping of any boat or of any other means of conveyance removal or transport of any goods by water or of any person cart waggon or animal or other means of conveyance removal or transport of any goods by land any person in charge of or in any way employed or aiding or assisting in or about such means of conveyance either by land or water as aforesaid that shall refuse or neglect to stop any such means of conveyance or that shall refuse or neglect to permit an examination by such Officer of Customs of any such means of conveyance and of any goods in or on or about the same shall on conviction in a summary manner before a Police Magistrate be liable to a penalty not exceeding five hundred dollars (\$500) nor less than fifty dollars (\$50) or in default of payment to imprisonment not exceeding three months nor less than fourteen days.

EXPLANATION.—Anyone who obstructs an Officer of Customs in the examination of any vessel or vehicle in which any goods may be smuggled, as set out in the last preceding section, shall be punished.

815. If there be found or be discovered to have been within three leagues of the coast of the Kingdom any Tongan vessel or any foreign vessel of the persons on board which not less than half are subjects of His Majesty or if there be found or be discovered to have been within one league of the coast of the Kingdom any foreign vessel of the persons on board which less than half are subjects of His Majesty and such vessel in either case shall be furnished with any false bulk-heads false bottom false bows false sides or with any secret disguised or concealed place or compartment of any description whatever or with any hole tube or device for running goods in or about any part of such vessel and having on board or having had on board spirits or tobacco in any form in packages of any size or description prohibited under Section 830 hereof or having or having had on board or landing or discharging or having landed or discharged any dutiable goods contrary to any of the provisions of this Chapter such vessel shall be forfeited with any goods or appliances as aforesaid on such vessel and every person found or discovered to have been on board such vessel liable to forfeiture as aforesaid within three leagues of the coast if a Tongan subject or within one league if a foreigner shall be liable to a penalty not exceeding five hundred dollars (\$500).

Vessels with false or concealed stowage room to be forfeited.

EXPLANATION.—Any vessel the persons on board of which are one-half Tongans shall be called a Tongan vessel; and any vessel not holding a clearance, and appearing to smuggle goods into Tonga, shall be forfeited to the Crown; but if a foreign vessel she shall not be guilty under this section, unless she has come within one league of the shore, as she may have come close in to rectify her compass.

816. When any vessel is found at any place within the waters of the Kingdom with any goods on board and such vessel shall be afterwards found light or in ballast or not having on board all goods as shown by said vessel's manifest or clearance and the master thereof is unable to give a due account of the legal discharge of such goods or when any vessel is found at any place within the Kingdom and the master thereof shall be unable to account for the legal discharge of any goods shipped on board such vessel and entered in the content or manifest of the goods on board or that were put on board the said vessel the master of any such vessel shall on conviction before a Police Magistrate be liable to a fine of not exceeding two thousand five hundred dollars (\$2,500) nor less than five hundred dollars (\$500) or the said vessel may be forfeited to the Crown either as an alternative penalty or in the event of the fine being unpaid.

Vessels found light or chased may be forfeited.

EXPLANATION.—Should any vessel be found within the Kingdom with goods on board, and is not found till after her cargo has been discharged, and it is evident that she landed contrary to law, the Master of the vessel shall be tried, and if he does not pay the fine imposed on him, the vessel shall be forfeited to the Crown.

817. When any dutiable goods are found in any package box or chest containing any other goods for which entries have been passed such dutiable goods if no entry has been passed therefor and their presence before discovery by an Officer of Customs has not been disclosed by the owner of the same shall be forfeited to the Crown together with such package and all goods contained therein unless the presence of such dutiable goods is satisfactorily accounted for to the Premier.

Dutiable goods concealed in packages of other goods to be forfeited.

EXPLANATION.—When any dutiable goods for which no entry has been passed are found in any package with goods for which entries have been passed,

and it does not appear to the Premier that there is a proper reason for not passing the entry, the package and the goods therein shall be forfeited to the Crown.

GENERAL PROVISIONS.

Master to pay head-tax on Chinese before their landing.

818. The master of any vessel arriving in the Kingdom who shall have a native or natives of China on board the vessel under his command shall detain such native or natives on board the said vessel till there shall be paid by the said master to the Chief Officer of Customs at the port where such native or natives of China are desirous of landing the sum of fifty dollars (\$50) for each native of China to be landed within the Kingdom and any such native shall before payment of the fee before mentioned have received a medical certificate from the Medical Officer at Nukualofa or from any other person duly authorised by the said Medical Officer to issue such medical certificates before such landing as aforesaid. The master of any vessel aforesaid who shall refuse or neglect to comply with the provisions of this Section and each such native as aforesaid that may land in the Kingdom before obtaining such medical certificate or before the payment of such fee shall be liable to a penalty not exceeding five hundred dollars (\$500) for every such native of China who may land as aforesaid or in default of payment to imprisonment for not exceeding six months.

EXPLANATION.—Natives of China coming from beyond the Kingdom shall pay a tax at the rate of \$50 for each before landing, and the doctor shall also certify that none of them has any bad disease, and none shall land that are sick.

Master not to embark natives of Tonga without passport.

819. Any master of a vessel who shall receive or harbour on board of any vessel with the intention of carrying out of the Kingdom any native of Tonga who shall not have exhibited to such master of such vessel a passport duly signed by an Officer of Customs or Officer of Police authorising such native to leave the Kingdom and any person who shall aid or abet the departure of such native without being in possession of the passport as aforesaid shall on conviction before a Police Magistrate forfeit a sum not exceeding one hundred dollars (\$100) and in default of payment be imprisoned for any term not exceeding two months.

EXPLANATION.—Should the Master of any vessel carry off a Tongan who does not possess a passport granting him permission to sail beyond the Kingdom, he shall be punished.

Import and export entry for Government goods.

820. No duty shall be levied or collected upon any goods imported into this Kingdom for the use of His Majesty's Government but an import entry shall be passed therefor as provided in Section 768 hereof and a declaration made by the Government Storekeeper or by some Government Officer duly authorised that such goods are intended for and will be used solely in the service of the Government. For any goods exported by the Government an export entry shall be passed by the Government Storekeeper or some other Government Officer in the manner provided in Section 797 hereof.

EXPLANATION.—No duty shall be paid on goods imported by the Government, but entries only shall be passed.

Reward to informer not to exceed five hundred dollars (\$500).

821. In any case in which any fine is inflicted and paid under any of the provisions of this Chapter or in which any goods or any vessel or any animal or any article whatsoever is forfeited to the Crown whether such forfeiture is made along with the infliction

and payment of any fine or otherwise any person giving such information to the Collector or other Chief Officer of Customs at any port as led to the detection of the offence in respect of which such fine was inflicted and paid or such forfeiture made as aforesaid may receive on the recommendation of the Premier any sum not exceeding one-half of such fine as aforesaid or one-half of the proceeds of sale after the payment of any duty and other lawful charges and necessary expenses connected with such forfeiture or one-half of such fine and of the net proceeds of such forfeiture as aforesaid provided that the sum so paid to any person for such information shall not in any one case exceed five hundred dollars (\$500) and provided also that on the recommendation of the Premier any part not exceeding one-half of the amount so paid to any person informing as aforesaid may be paid to any Officer or Officers of Customs that may have rendered efficient service in securing the conviction on which such fine is paid or such forfeiture made. Any Officer of Customs discovering any offence against any of the provisions of this Chapter in respect of which any fine is paid or any forfeiture made as aforesaid may on the recommendation of the Premier receive one-half of such fine and one-half of the net proceeds of any forfeiture as hereinbefore mentioned provided that the sum so paid to any Officer of Customs in any one case shall not exceed five hundred dollars (\$500).

EXPLANATION.—It shall be lawful for the Premier to order the payment to him who informed the Collector of Customs of the breach of law of one-half of the fine inflicted for the breach of law. This is to impress all the people so as to prevent a breach of the law.

822. Any person that obstructs molests or hinders or resists any Officer of Customs in the execution of his duty or that uses violent or threatening language to or that attempts in any way whatever to intimidate such Customs Officer or that endeavours by any bribe threat or promise to cause any such Officer to neglect his duty or that attempts in any way whatever to render any Officer of Customs incapable of the proper discharge of his duty or that rescues or attempts to rescue any goods seized by any Officer of Customs shall on conviction be liable to a fine not exceeding five hundred dollars (\$500) nor less than one hundred dollars (\$100) and in default of payment to imprisonment not exceeding six months and not less than one month and any person that assaults or aids abets or assists in assaulting or that procures or hires any person to assault any Officer of Customs in the execution of his duties shall on conviction be liable to a penalty of not exceeding five hundred dollars (\$500) or in default to imprisonment for any term not exceeding three months.

Obstructing,
threatening
or assaulting
Officer of
Customs.

EXPLANATION.—This section ordains the punishment to be inflicted on anyone who intimidates a Customs Officer or hinders him in his duties or bribes him.

823. Any offence against any of the provisions of this Chapter for which no specific penalty is provided shall render any person duly convicted of such offence liable to a fine of not exceeding two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250) and not less than twenty-five

General
penalty.

dollars (\$25) and in default of payment to imprisonment not exceeding three months nor less than seven days.

EXPLANATION.—This section ordains the punishment to be inflicted for committing a breach of any provision of this law for which no penalty is provided.

Clerk or agent
may be
authorised to
sign bonds,
etc.

824. Any person firm or company doing business in the Kingdom may on a form to be from time to time appointed by the Premier grant an authority to any clerk employed by such person firm or company or to any person for the time being acting as his or their agent to sign at any port of entry specified in such form any declaration bond or security or other document required under this Chapter and any declaration bond security or other document so signed shall be valid and binding on the person firm or company aforesaid and any such authority issued to any Clerk or Agent shall remain in full force and effect until intimation of its withdrawal has been received in writing by the Collector or Chief Officer of Customs at the port aforesaid.

EXPLANATION.—It shall be lawful for a firm to appoint a clerk to sign documents for them, and the documents signed by the clerk shall be of equal value with any document signed by the firm.

Officer of Customs may
demand
authority to
transact
business.

825. Whenever any person shall make application to any Officer of Customs to transact any business on behalf of any other person such Officer may require the person so applying to produce a written authority from the person on whose behalf such application shall be made and in default of the production of such or some other proof of authority satisfactory to the said Officer of Customs the Officer may refuse to transact such business.

EXPLANATION.—Should anyone represent another, he shall produce written authority from the person he represents, and in default the Officer of Customs may refuse to transact such business.

As to expression
"hours"
in construction
of Chapter.

826. In the construction of this Chapter when anything must be done within a number of "hours" specified herein in reckoning such hours in any prosecution under this Chapter Sundays and holidays shall be excluded.

EXPLANATION.—The hours referred to apply to making out entries before the expiration of 24 hours, and the holidays referred to shall mean public holidays.

False document
and
false declaration.

827. Should any person make any false entry in any form declaration entry bond return receipt or in any document whatever required by or produced to any Officer of Customs or should any person counterfeit falsify or wilfully use when counterfeited or falsified any documents required by or produced to any Officer of Customs or should any person falsely produce to any such Officer of Customs under any of the provisions of this Chapter in respect of any goods or of any vessel any document of any kind or description whatever that does not truly refer to such goods or to such vessel or should any person make a false declaration to any Officer of Customs under any of the provisions of this Chapter whether such declaration be an oral one or a declaration subscribed by the person making it or a declaration on oath or otherwise or should any person not truly answer any reasonable question put to such person by any Officer of Customs under any of the provisions of this Chapter or should any person alter or tamper with any docu-

ment or instrument after the same has been officially issued or counterfeit the seal signature or initials of or used by any Officer of Customs for the identification of any such document or instrument or for the security of any goods or for any other purpose under this Chapter such person shall on conviction for every such offence unless where a specific penalty is herein provided be liable to a fine not exceeding one thousand dollars (\$1,000) nor less than two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250) and in default of payment to imprisonment not exceeding six nor less than two months.

EXPLANATION.—Anyone committing any of the following offences shall be punished:—Making out false entries or bonds signed with intent to defraud, making out false copies, making false replies to any questions put in accordance with the law, making use of a counterfeit seal, altering any document already signed by another.

828. The Collector of Customs or the Chief Officer of Customs at any port of entry is hereby authorised and empowered to administer an oath to any person for any purpose as provided in this Chapter and any person making or subscribing falsely any declaration when under any oath so administered or any person answering falsely when under any oath so administered by the Collector or by any Chief Officer of Customs aforesaid any reasonable question put by such Collector or other Chief Officer of Customs shall in addition to any other penalty to which such person may be liable under this Chapter be further liable to be prosecuted as for an ordinary case of perjury committed in any legally constituted Court in the Kingdom.

Collector or Chief Officer may administer an oath.

EXPLANATION.—Anyone committing perjury before an Officer of Customs may be prosecuted for perjury under Section 462.

829. The importation into the Kingdom or exportation from it of arms ammunition gunpowder and other explosives or of weapons or stores of war may be prohibited by proclamation or order of the Premier in the Gazette whenever and for such time as may be deemed expedient. And any arms ammunition gunpowder or other explosives and any weapons or stores of war imported into the Kingdom or found on any vessel within one league of the coast of the Kingdom whether for importation or exportation in contravention of such proclamation shall be forfeited to the Crown and the master of such vessel shall be liable to a fine of not exceeding one thousand dollars (\$1,000) nor less than two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250) or to imprisonment for any term not exceeding six months nor less than one month.

Importation and exportation of arms and explosives.

EXPLANATION.—It shall be lawful for the Premier to prohibit the carriage of firearms by proclamation in the Gazette, and any arms found when forbidden shall be forfeited to the Crown, and the Master of the vessel that shipped them shall be punished.

830. The goods enumerated and described in the following table of prohibitions and restrictions are except such as may be allowed as ship's stores or passengers' luggage hereby prohibited to be imported and introduced into the Kingdom save as thereby excepted and if any goods so enumerated and described shall be imported or introduced into the Kingdom contrary to the prohibitions and restrictions therein contained such goods and any other goods contained in the same packages shall be forfeited and may be destroyed or otherwise disposed of as the Premier may direct:

Goods prohibited to be imported.

1. Counterfeit coin or false money purporting to be sterling coin according to the law of Tonga and not being of the established standard of weight or fineness.
2. Indecent or obscene books paintings drawings cards engravings photographs prints or other indecent or obscene productions or articles.
3. Spirits (not being perfumed or medicinal spirits) in ship under thirty tons register or in any ship if not duly reported or spirits (not being perfumed or medicinal spirits) in any ship when in casks or other vessels containing each less than ten gallons of liquid measurement or unless in glass or stone bottles or jars properly packed in cases and forming part of the cargo of the importing ship and duly reported.
4. Snuff tobacco cigars and cigarettes in ships under thirty tons register or in any ship if not in whole and complete packages weighing each at least twenty pounds or when found in any ship in any package containing any other goods.
5. Opium or any preparation containing opium or morphia when in any package containing any other goods and not duly reported or opium or any preparation containing opium or morphia if not in the form of chemists' drugs unless in whole and complete packages each weighing not less than thirty pounds.
6. Cattle sheep or any other animal or any part of any cattle sheep or other animal suffering from or that suffered on the voyage from any dangerous contagious disease.
7. Any books comprised in any list publicly exposed from time to time at any Custom House in the Kingdom the importation of which is prohibited on account of the subsistence of copyright.
8. Any papers containing matter intended in the opinion of the Cabinet to disturb the Public Peace. (*Compare Section 352.*)

The forfeiture of any of the above goods shall not prevent any prosecution for any offence against any of the provisions of this Chapter in any case where the Premier may deem such prosecution expedient.

EXPLANATION.—The reason it is forbidden to carry tobacco and spirits in small packages is because it is easy to hide small packages.

Irresponsibility of Crown for loss by fire, accident or felony.

831. No compensation shall be made to the owner of any goods by the Crown by reason of any damage done or loss occasioned thereto in any Government bonded warehouse or in any receiving store by fire or inevitable accident or by felony.

Officer of Customs may take samples of goods.

832. Any Officer of Customs may on the entry of any goods or at any time before or afterwards take samples of such goods for examination or for ascertaining the duties payable on such goods or for such other purposes as may be deemed necessary and such

samples may be disposed of or accounted for in such manner as the Premier may from time to time direct.

EXPLANATION.—No Officer of Customs shall be charged for obtaining samples of goods for examination as per this section of the law.

833. When the owner of any dutiable goods alleges that the goods have been damaged and claims a rebate of Customs dues thereon it shall be lawful for the Premier if such claim was made on the first examination of the goods or when the same was first reported under this Chapter and if it is proved to his satisfaction that such damage was sustained during the voyage of the importing ship to the Kingdom and before the removal of the said goods from such ship to appoint an expert at the expense of the owner of such goods to determine the value thereof and if such goods are liable to an ad valorem duty the duty shall be paid on such valuation and if liable to a specific or general duty the duty shall be determined by the Collector or other Chief Officer of Customs on the valuation aforesaid but if the owner of the goods is dissatisfied with the amount of duty so fixed a final decision shall be given on the valuation of an expert as provided in Section 785 hereof. All goods derelict flotsam and jetsam and wreck brought or coming into the Kingdom and all droits of Admiralty sold therein shall at all times be subject to the same duties as goods of the like kind on importation into the Kingdom are subject to.

Customs dues on damaged goods.

EXPLANATION.—On the arrival here of any damaged goods it shall be lawful for the Premier to order payment of the duty in accordance with the value of the goods, seeing that they are damaged; goods got from a wrecked vessel shall not be free from duty.

834. The Premier with the consent of the Privy Council may make regulations for carrying into effect the provisions of this Chapter which regulations may fix penalties for the breach of any of them not exceeding five hundred dollars (\$500). And such regulations after publication in the Gazette shall have the same effect as if embodied in this Chapter.

Regulations may be framed under this Chapter.

LEGAL PROCEDURE.

835. Every suit or proceeding for the recovery of any duty or other charge leviable under this Chapter or for the enforcement of any penalty or for the forfeiture of any goods vessel or boat or any other article or for the satisfying of any bond or security under this Chapter shall be entered in the name of the Collector of Customs and shall be decided in a summary manner.

Suits to be entered in name of Collector of Customs.

836. When any Officer of Customs makes a declaration on oath before a Police Magistrate that any person has been guilty of an offence against this Chapter and that in the belief of such Officer of Customs there is reason to suspect that the said person would leave the Kingdom before any suit against him could be prosecuted in respect of an offence as aforesaid such Police Magistrate may whether an information at the time such application is made by an Officer of Customs as hereinbefore mentioned has been filed before a Police Magistrate or not issue a warrant to apprehend such person and may require the same to give security by recognisance or other-

Police Magistrate may grant warrant of arrest.

wise for his appearance when called upon for hearing of his case and in default of such security may commit such person to gaol or to the custody of the Police till the hearing of the case against such person before a Police Magistrate.

EXPLANATION.—Should it appear that anyone who has committed a breach of this law is preparing to abscond, it shall be lawful to take out a warrant of arrest, and to keep him in custody until the trial takes place.

Joint and several penalties and prosecutions.

837. When any penalty is incurred under this Chapter severally or jointly by more than one person such persons may be proceeded against jointly or severally as the Premier may deem fit and in a case of proceeding against several persons by joint information for the recovery of any penalty severally incurred by each of such persons such penalty shall be recoverable against each of the said persons notwithstanding that one or more of such persons may have allowed judgment to go by confession or default or that the penalty imposed on one or more of such persons is different from the penalty inflicted on any other or others of the said persons and every judgment shall be valid and effectual against any of the persons so jointly proceeded against for the full amount of the penalty inflicted on any one of such persons respectively.

EXPLANATION.—Should four be guilty under this section of the law, but should two deny it, and the other two give evidence as to their breach of the law, and punishment be inflicted on any of them, the punishment shall be inflicted on each of them, although two have denied the charge in the Court.

No information, conviction or warrant to be quashed for defect therein.

838. Any information laid before any Police Magistrate for any offence committed against or forfeiture incurred or for the satisfying of any bond or security under this Chapter may be in the form and to the effect that the circumstances of each case require and no information summons conviction or warrant or forfeiture shall be held void by reason of any defect therein and no person shall be entitled to be discharged out of custody on account of such defect provided it be alleged in the warrant that the said person has been convicted of an offence as aforesaid and provided it shall appear to the Court before which such warrant is returned that such conviction proceeded on good and valid grounds.

EXPLANATION.—Although the summons may be wrongly worded, the case against the defendant shall not be quashed.

Information may be laid within three years.

839. When any information is laid before any Police Magistrate for an offence against this Chapter by which it is sought to inflict any penalty or to recover any forfeiture or to satisfy any bond or security and such information shall have been laid within three years next after the date when such offence was committed such Police Magistrate may at that time or at any time afterwards issue his summons or warrant for the purpose of causing the person or persons named therein to appear at such time or place as may be directed in the said summons or warrant to be dealt with according to law.

EXPLANATION.—If a summons be issued before the expiration of three years next after the breach of law was committed, he who committed the breach of law shall appear before the Court, and it shall rest with the Magistrate whether the action is heard or whether it stand over for a time: but if three years have elapsed since the breach of law was committed, no charge can be brought against him who committed the breach of law.

840. When any information shall have been laid before any Police Magistrate for the forfeiture of any goods vessel boat or any other conveyance or of any article whatsoever seized under this Chapter such Police Magistrate shall issue his summons to the person or persons owning or claiming such goods vessel boat or other conveyance or other article to appear in support of his claim to the same and upon such appearance or in default after due proof of the service of the summons a reasonable time before the hearing the said Police Magistrate may proceed to inquire into the matter and shall condemn such goods vessel boat or other conveyance or other article as aforesaid or make such order as the circumstances require but should the owner of such goods vessel boat or other conveyance or other article be unknown and the said goods vessel boat or other conveyance or other article remain unclaimed for one month they shall then be condemned by the Police Magistrate.

Forfeitures—
how made.

EXPLANATION.—Should any application be brought before the Police Magistrate to order the forfeiture of any goods to the Crown, he shall send a summons to the owner of the goods, and if he does not appear it shall be lawful to accept the evidence of the prosecutor, and the Police Magistrate shall give judgment for the forfeiture of such goods to the Crown, and such action shall be considered in the nature of a proceeding.

841. Should any trial take place for the recovery of any goods forfeited to the Government it shall be lawful to appeal from the decision of the Police Court to the Supreme Court but no appeal shall be made to the Court for a breach of the law involving punishment except upon the order of the Cabinet at the request of the Minister of Police to re-hear such case in the Supreme Court without a jury.

EXPLANATION.—Should the Minister of Police grant a re-hearing to anyone already tried in the Police Court, it shall be tried by the Chief Justice without a jury.

842. If in any prosecution in respect of any goods seized for non-payment of duties or any other cause of forfeiture or for the recovery of any penalty or penalties under this Chapter any dispute shall arise whether the duties of Customs have been paid in respect of such goods or whether the same have been lawfully imported into the Kingdom or lawfully unshipped or concerning the place from whence such goods were brought there and in every such case the proof thereof shall lie on the defendant in such prosecution and the defendant shall be competent and compellable to give evidence and any goods of a description admissible to duty seized under any provision of this Chapter by any Customs Officer on any vessel or at any place whatsoever in the Kingdom or within the waters of the Kingdom shall in any proceeding before a Police Magistrate for the forfeiture of such goods or for the infliction of any penalty incurred in respect thereof or on the hearing an appeal of any such case before the Supreme Court be deemed and taken to be goods liable to and unshipped without payment of duties unless the contrary be proved and the evidence that any person acting as an Officer of Customs in any proceeding relating to Customs or undertaken under this Chapter was duly authorised shall be presumed until the contrary is proved.

The burden
of proof to
rest with
accused.

EXPLANATION.—Anyone charged with any breach of this law, it is with the defendant to produce evidence that he has not broken the law, and it shall be taken that the duties have not been paid on any goods if there is no evidence that it has been paid, and it shall be lawful to swear the defendant and to compel him to give evidence under oath.

Claim to article forfeited to be made by true owner thereof.

843. No claim or appearance shall be permitted to be entered to any information for the forfeiture of any goods ship boat or other conveyance or article seized for any cause of forfeiture under this Chapter unless such claim or appearance be made by or in the true name or names of the owner or owners thereof and oath shall be made by such owner or owners or by one of them or by his or their agent or agents that the said goods ship boat or other conveyance or article are the true and lawful property of such owner or owners and every person convicted of making a false oath as to such facts shall be deemed guilty of perjury and shall be liable to the punishment thereof. (*Compare Section 462.*)

EXPLANATION.—On any information for the forfeiture of goods to the Crown the appearance of him to whom they belong shall not be allowed, unless he shall first swear on oath that such goods belong to him.

Magistrate's certificates as to uncondemned seizures.

844. In any suit or procedure for forfeiture of any goods ship boat or other conveyance or of any other article if a verdict shall be found for the claimant thereof the presiding Magistrate may certify that the seizure of such goods ship boat or other conveyance or article was reasonable and for possible cause and such certificate shall be a bar to all future proceedings against any Officer of Customs making such seizure and against the Crown in connection with such seizure.

EXPLANATION.—If the Magistrate Court gives judgment that the seized goods shall be returned to the owner of the goods, he will make out a certificate, and state that the Officer of Customs was justified in seizing the goods, and no action shall lie against the Officer of Customs for seizing such goods.

One month's notice of action against Officer.

845. No action shall be commenced against any Officer of Customs or other person acting with due authority under this Chapter for anything done in the execution of his duty or by reason of his office until one month next after notice in writing shall have been delivered to such Officer or other person or left at his usual place of abode and if any such action shall be commenced without such notice having been given and if the Court or Justice or Police Magistrate shall be satisfied by affidavit or otherwise that such action is brought on account of some act matter or thing done in execution of or by reason of the defendant's office such action shall be stayed.

EXPLANATION.—If any Officer of Customs be charged with anything he has done in the exercise of his duty, he shall first be given in writing one month's notice, and not till then shall the summons be issued for his appearance; and if not the action shall be stayed.

SCHEDULE A.

Annual Rate for Coasting Licenses and Licenses to Carry Coastwise:

	\$	s.	d.
Vessel of any kind under two tons	5	0	0
For every additional ton up to 20 tons register per annum . .	1	0	0
For every additional ton above 20 tons (in addition to amount leviable on first 20 tons) per ton per annum . .	0	2	0

CHAPTER XXVIII.

DUTIES LEVIABLE ON IMPORTED GOODS.

846. The Customs Duties enacted in the Act passed on the twenty-first day of December 1888 shall be collected and paid until and including the thirty-first day of October 1891 and the ninth July 1903.

847. The Customs Duties contained in the Schedule hereto shall be collected and paid on and after the first day of November 1891.

SCHEDULE.

I.—SPECIFIC DUTIES.

	\$	s.	d.		\$	s.	d.
Beer, ale, porter—per gallon	0	1	0	Spirits (on all kinds imported the strength of which can be ascertained by Sykes' hydrometer to be over proof)—per proof gallon	3	2	0
Cigars and cigarettes—per lb.	1	1	0	Spirits (as above which are under proof)—per liquid gallon	3	2	0
Caps (percussion)—per 100	0	0	1	Spirits (the strength of which cannot be ascertained by Sykes' hydrometer)—per liquid gallon	3	2	0
Cider—per gallon	0	1	0	Shingles—per 1000	0	2	0
Dynamite lithofracteur—per lb.	1	0	0	Timber undressed—per 100 feet superficial	0	1	6
Dynamite caps and detonators—per 100	1	0	0	Timber dressed or surfaced—per 100 feet superficial	0	2	0
Firearms—20 per cent. ad valorem	10	0	0	Tobacco manufactured—per lb.	0	2	6
Galvanised iron in bars, sheets, bundles or corrugated—per ton	10	0	0	Tobacco unmanufactured—per lb.	0	1	0
Jewellery—20 per cent. ad valorem				Wine, Claret, Australian, in bulk or bottle—per gallon	0	1	0
Kerosene 150° test and over—per gallon	0	0	6	Wine, other kinds, in bulk or bottle—per gallon	1	0	0
Kerosene under 150° test—per gallon	0	1	6	Wine, sparkling—per gallon	1	2	0
Lead (shot and bullets)—per 100	1	1	0	Wax vestas, 25 per cent. ad valorem			
Methylated spirits—per gallon	0	2	0				
Opium (including all wares containing opium)—per lb.	3	3	0				
Powder (sporting) per lb.	0	0	6				
Palings—per 1000	0	2	0				

II.—TEN PER CENT. AD VALOREM ON EACH OF THE FOLLOWING:—

Anchors (all kinds)	Cartridges
Animals (live)	Cheese
Arrowroot	Chinaware
Bacon	Chutney
Bags (sugar)	Clocks
Bags (old)	Coffee, cocoa, chicory, and chocolate
Bags (paper)	Comfits, confectionery
Bags (not otherwise mentioned)	Copper (for sheathing vessels)
Blacking	Copper (rods)
Baking powder	Cordials and syrups
Barley	Cordage and rope
Basketware	Cornflour
Bathbrick	Crockery
Biscuits (all kinds)	Cutlery
Blue	Dates
Boats	Doors
Boiler plates	Drapery (including apparel or slops and all materials composed wholly or in part of cotton, silk, linen or wool)
Boots and shoes	Drugs, including all articles used as medicine
Bottled fruits	Earthenware
Boxes and trunks (wood, leather or metal)	Felt
Brushware	Fish (dried, preserved or salt)
Butter	Fireworks
Chains, galvanised and black	Floorcloth
Candles	
Carriages, carts, wheeled vehicles, or parts of same	

Flour	Paints (wet or dry)
Fodder	Paper (writing or fancy)
Fruit (dried, preserved or fresh)	Paper (brown, wrapping, wall and printing)
Furniture	Peas (split)
Fuse	Pepper
Galvanised manufactures	Perfumery
Garden seeds	Pictures
Gelatine	Picture frames
Ginger	Pipes (tobacco)
Glass and glassware	Pickles
Glue	Pitch
Grindstones	Plants
Guano	Plate powder
Guttapercha or indiarubber or manufactures of same in whole or part	Plated ware
Hams or cured pork	Potted meats
Hardware	Powder (blasting)
Hats	Printed forms
Hides	Printing material (type, paper, ink)
Hollow ware	Resin (all kinds)
Honey	Rice
Hops	Salt
Horns	Saltpetre
Ink	Sails and tents
Ironmongery	Sandalwood
Iron wire, black	Sashes and shutters
Iron bars, rods, plates, sheets, bundles, rails and sleepers	Sauces
Iron tanks (black)	Sewing machines
Isinglass	Shells (tortoise and pearl)
Jams and jellies	Slates (roofing)
Laths	Snuff
Leather	Soap (hard and soft)
Leather ware, including all articles manufactured in whole or in part of leather	Soda
Lines (fishing, clothes, laid, and similar lines)	Spices
Macaroni	Sponges
Mace	Starch
Machine oil	Stationery
Machinery (agricultural, mining, sawing, steam engines and boilers)	Steel
Malzena	Steel rails and sleepers
Malt	Stones, paving
Manures	Sugar
Matches	Sulphur
Matting	Tar
Matting (for ship's dunnage)	Tapioca
Meats (preserved and salt)	Tea
Metals (old)	Tin cut for exporting produce
Metals (for sheathing vessels)	Tinware
Molasses	Toys
Mouldings	Treacle
Musical instruments	Turpentine
Mustard	Twine
Nails	Umbrellas and parasols
Nuts (all kinds except cocoanuts)	Varnish
Oars	Vegetables (preserved or green)
Oakum	Vermicelli
Oatmeal	Vinegar
Oats	Water pipes
Oilmen's stores and oils of all kinds, except cocoanuts and oils for medicinal use	Waters (aerated)
Oils (perfumed)	Wheatmeal
Ores	Whips and walking-sticks
Oysters (live)	Whiting
	Wire rope
	Woodenware (including implement handles)
	Work boxes
	Zinc (manufactured)
	Zinc, in sheets, rolls or pipes

III.—LIST OF ARTICLES EXEMPT FROM DUTY.

Ballast (ship's pig and scrap iron), coal, coke, beche-de-mer, books and periodicals printed, luggage (personal), South Sea Island produce not otherwise enumerated, outside packages in which goods are ordinarily contained, bags (new), fruit cases and shooks, meat (fresh, frozen or preserved by cold process), coin, lead for lining tea chests.

IV.—GENERAL DUTY.

On all articles not otherwise specified or not included in the Free List and ad valorem duty of ten per cent.

V.—EXPORT DUTY.

Silver coin over Ten Pounds in value, 2½ per centum.

CHAPTER XXIX.

HARBOURS AND SHIPPING.

848. It shall be lawful for the Premier from time to time by proclamation in the Gazette to declare such place as may be expedient to be a harbour for the purposes of this Chapter or to declare by like proclamation that any such harbour shall after a specified date cease to be a harbour under this Chapter.

Premier may
proclaim
harbours.

849. When any place shall be proclaimed as a harbour as aforesaid such proclamation shall state the limits and boundaries of such harbour and shall name a day on and after which pilotage rates light harbour and shipping dues shall be collected in respect of vessels entering or leaving such harbour and such pilotage rates light and shipping dues shall be levied as specified in the Schedule A to this Chapter or as may hereafter from time to time be determined by the Premier with the approval of the Privy Council and published in the Gazette. Provided that it shall be lawful for the Premier by such proclamation if expedient so to do to exempt vessels entering or leaving any harbour from the payment of all pilotage rates light harbour and shipping dues and provided that at any subsequent time the Premier may by like proclamation remove such exemption.

Limits of harbour to be defined and date appointed for levying dues.

Vessels may be exempted from dues in certain cases

850. The Premier may appoint a Harbour Master for any harbour as may be required who may also be Pilot in connection with such harbour and may also appoint any other officer or officers that may be required for carrying the provisions of this Chapter into effect and such Harbour Master and other officer or officers shall be under the general direction and control of the Premier for the time being.

Appointment of Harbour Master, pilot and other officers.

851. Every such Harbour Master when on duty as Harbour Master or Pilot shall fly on his boat a flag which shall be of large dimensions compared with the size of the boat carrying it and which shall be of two colours—the upper horizontal half white with the letters H.M. conspicuous thereon and the lower horizontal half red. Any person not being a Harbour Master or Pilot using a flag of the abovementioned description shall be deemed to have committed an offence against this Chapter. (*Compare Section 878*).

Harbour Master when on duty shall fly a certain flag.

852. The master of any vessel making for any harbour and requiring a pilot shall in the daytime display one or other of the following signals:—(1) To be hoisted at the fore the national colour usually worn by merchant ships or (2) the International Pilot Signal indicated by P.T. and at night one or other of the following signals:—(1) A pyrotechnic light commonly known as a blue light every five minutes or (2) a bright white light flashed or shown at short or frequent intervals just above the bulwarks for about a minute at a time.

Signals to be made by master of vessel requiring a pilot.

EXPLANATION.—The signals of a vessel requiring pilot.

Flag to be used by master of coasting vessel not requiring a pilot.

853. The master of any licensed coasting vessel of twenty tons and over not requiring a pilot shall on approaching a harbour in the daytime hoist a white flag not less than six feet by four feet at the main and the master or person in charge of any such vessel omitting to hoist a white flag as aforesaid shall be liable to the payment of pilotage rates harbour and shipping dues at the ordinary rate for such vessel as if it had arrived from a foreign port.

EXPLANATION.—If a white flag be not hoisted to inform that a Pilot is not required by any vessel, Pilotage shall be paid as if the vessel had arrived from outside of the Kingdom.

Master of vessel to comply with reasonable demands of Harbour Master.

854. The master of any vessel arriving near or in any harbour shall bring to on being approached or hailed or otherwise signalled by the Harbour Master and shall comply with all reasonable directions issued by him as to the bringing of such vessel into harbour and any such master who refuses or neglects to comply with the provisions of this Section shall incur a penalty not exceeding one hundred dollars (\$100) and in default of payment thereof shall be liable to imprisonment for a term not exceeding fourteen days.

Penalty.

Harbour Master may determine places at which vessels may anchor, etc.

855. The Harbour Master may appoint in any port the place where any vessel arriving in or present in such port shall cast anchor or moor and may at his discretion or on the request in writing of the master of such vessel cause or permit the same to be removed from one place of anchorage or of mooring to any other place or from any wharf to any other wharf or from any part of any wharf to any other part of it and may cause such acts to be done as may be necessary to facilitate such removal and for every such removal in harbour when carried out on the request of the master of any vessel there shall be paid a fee according to the Schedule annexed to this Chapter.

EXPLANATION.—It shall be lawful for the Harbour Master to grant permission to shift a vessel to another place, if payment be made according to law.

Master of vessel refusing to comply with directions given by Harbour Master subject to penalty.

856. If any master of any vessel in any harbour shall refuse to anchor or moor such vessel as directed by the Harbour Master or shall remove his ship from one place to any other place within any harbour without the permission of the Harbour Master or shall not cause his ship to be removed on being required by such Harbour Master so to do or shall obstruct such Harbour Master in the removal of any vessel such master shall on conviction in a summary manner be liable to a penalty not exceeding one hundred dollars (\$100) or imprisonment for a term not exceeding fourteen days.

EXPLANATION.—The Master of any vessel refusing to comply with the orders of the Harbour Master to remove his vessel shall be punished.

Where vessel may be removed by Harbour Master at expense of masters

857. Any vessel not being removed forthwith when so required by the Harbour Master from any anchorage or mooring or from any wharf or from any other place within any harbour may be removed by such Harbour Master and all expenses incurred in connection with such removal may be recovered from the master of such vessel in a summary manner before a Police Magistrate and no vessel shall be cleared at the Customs till such expenses are paid.

858. Any vessel arriving at any harbour having on board gunpowder or any other explosive material except kerosene exceeding twelve pounds in weight or any vessel whatever having on board any cargo or material that may be considered by the Harbour Master to be of a dangerously inflammable nature shall be anchored at a place to be set apart for such vessels and shall remain there until such gunpowder explosive or such material shall have been removed from such vessel or shall have ceased to be dangerous and from the time of entering the harbour until such removal or until the Harbour Master shall consider that no danger is to be apprehended from such inflammable material the master of such vessel shall continue to fly a red flag not less than six feet by four feet from the mainmast head.

As to vessels having on board explosive materials.

EXPLANATION.—Any vessel carrying powder shall anchor in a place set apart, and shall hoist a red flag on her middle mast-head if a three-masted vessel; on the after mast if a two-masted vessel.

859. The Harbour Master shall have power to issue such orders as to striking masts yards or booms as in his discretion he may deem fit. No swinging booms shall be used in the harbour nor shall any warps or lines be made fast from any vessel to any other vessel nor from any vessel to any kedge wharf buoy or any other object so as to obstruct the harbour except by permission of the Harbour Master.

Harbour Master may order masts etc. to be struck.

Swinging booms or warps.

860. The master of any vessel moored or anchored in any harbour shall on the request of the Harbour Master veer or shorten in cable and shall carry out any reasonable direction of the Harbour Master for the security of such vessel and shall if requested so to do by the Harbour Master cause to be received made fast or cast off any line warp chain or hawser from any vessel entering or leaving the harbour or shifting its position.

Security of vessels in harbour.

861. When any line warp chain or hawser shall by the direction of the Harbour Master have been received and made fast on board any vessel as hereinbefore provided no person shall let go cut or unfasten the same unless authorised to do so by such Harbour Master.

Lines, warps etc. not to be let go without authority of Harbour Master.

862. Any person using dynamite gun-cotton or any other explosive or discharging any firearm within the limits of any harbour without the permission of the Harbour Master shall be guilty of an offence against this Chapter.

Use of explosives prohibited.

863. Should any vessel be sunk or stranded in any part of any harbour to the obstruction of the navigation thereof the owner or owners or the master of such vessel shall upon the receipt of an order to that effect from the Harbour Master and within the time fixed in such order clear the harbour of such vessel and of all parts of the same or of the cargo or ballast contained therein to the satisfaction of the Harbour Master and should the owner or owners or master as aforesaid fail to comply with such order the Harbour Master may direct the removal of such vessel or any part of the same or of the cargo or ballast contained therein at the expense of the owner or owners or of the master of such vessel.

Stranded or sunken vessels if obstructing navigation to be removed.

Owner of any condemned vessel may destroy same **864.** No person other than the owner shall without the special permission in writing of the Harbour Master destroy or demolish either partially or entirely any condemned or abandoned vessel within the limits of the harbour.

Vessels at anchor to display white light at night. **865.** The master of any vessel riding at anchor in any harbour shall exhibit from sunset to sunrise a bright white light not less than fifteen feet from deck under the forestay of such vessel and the master of any such vessel on which such light is not displayed shall on conviction thereof be liable to a fine of not exceeding twenty-five dollars (\$25) and in default thereof to imprisonment for a term not exceeding seven days.

Penalty for throwing rubbish, ballast etc. into the harbour. **866.** Any person who shall throw or cause to be thrown any rubbish ballast earth or refuse into any harbour without the permission of the Harbour Master or except at such place and in such manner as the Harbour Master may direct shall on conviction for every such offence be liable to a penalty not exceeding fifty dollars (\$50) or in default of payment to imprisonment for a term not exceeding one month and any person shall in addition to any penalty inflicted as aforesaid on the order of the Harbour Master and within the time specified therein cause the removal of any such rubbish ballast earth or refuse and in the event of non-compliance with such order the Harbour Master may cause such removal to be carried into effect at the expense of such person.

(Police Court. Harbour Master to prosecute. No fees payable.)

Vessels when laid up to be anchored where Harbour Master directs. **867.** When any vessel is laid up in any harbour such vessel shall be anchored where the Harbour Master directs and the owner or master thereof shall provide a competent person to take charge of such vessel and should such owner or master on the request of the Harbour Master fail to comply with this provision the Harbour Master may provide such competent person at the expense of the owner or master of such vessel.

Caretaker to be provided.

Penalty for injuring property or removing marks or material. **868.** If any person shall wilfully or negligently injure or destroy any wharf pier jetty beacon or lighthouse or wilfully or negligently injure destroy or remove any buoy anchor mooring dolphin or mark erected on sea or land or in any river for the convenience of navigation or if any person shall remove from or near from any wharf pier jetty or landing place in any harbour any stones sand earth or coral or any such material whatever without the permission of the Harbour Master such person shall on conviction be liable to a penalty not exceeding one hundred dollars (\$100) or imprisonment for a term not exceeding one month in addition to payment of the amount of injury caused by such person.

Vessels causing obstruction to public wharves or landing places to be removed.

869. It shall not be lawful for any person to make fast to or near to any public wharf or landing-place any boat or vessel by any rope chain or other means so as to cause an obstruction at or near any such wharf or landing-place and the Harbour Master or Chief Officer of Customs may cause the removal of any boat or vessel forming such obstruction to any other place within the harbour at the expense of the owner or master of such boat or vessel and any person having placed such boat or vessel so as to form an obstruction as aforesaid shall on conviction be liable to a penalty not

exceeding five dollars (\$5) and failing payment thereof to imprisonment for a term not exceeding three days. Penalty.

870. No boat or vessel shall go alongside any private wharf or jetty in any harbour containing a Government wharf for the purpose of taking in thereat cargo intended for export beyond the Kingdom unless the shipper of such cargo shall have first obtained the permission in writing of the Premier or of some Harbour or Customs Officer authorised by him to issue such permission for such shipment of goods as aforesaid and any cargo or produce found being shipped from any such private wharf or jetty shall be liable to seizure by the Harbour Master of such harbour or by any Officer of Customs and may be sold for the benefit of the public revenue. Taking in cargo at private unlicensed wharves prohibited

871. No person shall lay down in any harbour any private buoy mooring or anchor without the permission in writing of the Harbour Master and any such permission may be at any time withdrawn whereupon any such buoy mooring or anchor shall be immediately removed by the owner thereof and failing such removal by such owner it may be effected by the Harbour Master at the expense of the owner aforesaid. Private buoys etc. not to be laid down without permission of Harbour Master.

872. No stones coral sand earth or other material shall be removed from the beach or from any part of any harbour as ballast or for any other purpose without the permission of the Harbour Master. Astoremoving ballast from any harbour.

873. When the owner or master of any boat wishes to employ such boat in carrying ballast to any vessel in any harbour such owner or master shall apply to the Harbour Master in writing for permission to supply such ballast and shall state what boat is to be so employed the nature and probable quantity of the ballast to be supplied and whence it is to be procured whereupon the Harbour Master if he sees fit may grant a written permission to the person applying for ballast to supply such ballast as aforesaid. Provided always that nothing contained in this Section shall prevent the Premier from granting permission to any vessel to proceed to any place for the purpose of taking in ballast. Application stating quantity to be made to Harbour Master to supply ballast.

874. When any dispute shall arise between the owner or master of any boat and the master or owner of any vessel in any harbour as to the quantity of ballast that may have been supplied to such vessel the Harbour Master shall if requested so to do by the disputing parties estimate the quantity of ballast so supplied and his decision given in writing shall be final and binding on both parties. Where dispute arises as to quantity of ballast supplied Harbour Master to decide.

875. Any person whatever who encroaches without the permission in writing of the Premier on any harbour whether by the formation of any wharf jetty stage landing-place or by deposit of any rubbish earth stones timber or by any other means whatever shall be deemed to be guilty of an offence against this Chapter and any person convicted of such offence shall in addition to any penalty that may be imposed in respect thereof remove or cause to be removed any material constituting such encroachment. Encroachment on harbour without permission prohibited.

Mode of signalling for Police.

876. When the services of the Police are required on board any vessel in any harbour the same shall be indicated during the day by hoisting the ensign at the main and at night by displaying two bright white lights one at the mast-head or peak and the other five feet below it.

Penalty for obstructing Harbour Master when on duty.

877. Any person who shall interfere with or obstruct whether directly or indirectly the Harbour Master in the execution of his duty shall in cases not herein specifically provided for be liable on conviction in a summary manner to a penalty not exceeding fifty dollars (\$50) or in default of payment to imprisonment for a term not exceeding one month.

(Police Court. Collector to prosecute. No fees payable.)

Offences where no specific penalty is specified.

878. For any offence against any of the provisions of this Chapter not liable to a specific penalty a fine not exceeding fifty dollars (\$50) may be imposed and in default of payment thereof imprisonment for a term not exceeding fourteen days.

(Police Court. Harbour Master to prosecute. No fees payable.)

Harbour Master to prosecute.

879. Any prosecution for any offence against any of the provisions of this Chapter shall be entered in the name of the Harbour Master.

Ships of war exempted.

880. The provisions of this Chapter shall not be applied to ships of war.

Premier in Council may make regulations.

881. The Premier with the consent of the Privy Council may from time to time frame regulations not inconsistent with the provisions of this Chapter for the better carrying into effect the provisions of this Chapter and such regulations when published in the Gazette shall have the force of law and any infringement of such regulations shall carry with it the penalty provided in Section 878 hereof.

SCHEDULES.

SCHEDULE A.

	\$	s.	d.
Vessels of sixty tons register and under	5	0	0
Vessels exceeding sixty tons register per registered ton	0	0	4
Pilotage on any vessel not to exceed	50	0	0
For every vessel in ballast and vessels carrying copra only whose cargo does not amount to half their registered tonnage if over 200 tons half the above rates shall be charged.			
Pilotage shall be charged inwards and outwards.			

Harbour and Shipping Dues.

Vessels from any port beyond the Kingdom per registered ton (charged inwards only).	0	0	3
---	---	---	---

Exemptions from Shipping Dues.

Steam vessels under contract with His Majesty's Government.
Vessels put back in distress and vessels holding coasting licenses.
Sailing vessels shown to the satisfaction of the Collector of Customs to have put in for orders only. (*Compare Section 766.*)

SCHEDULE E.

For removal in harbour of any vessel	5	0	0
--	---	---	---

MARITIME LAW.

882. Any master mariner holding a certificate from the Government shall not sail foreign unless he has again received a certificate from the Government. Anyone committing a breach of this section shall on conviction be fined one hundred dollars (\$100). Master's certificate foreign.

883. No one shall command a vessel in the Kingdom of Tonga without holding a certificate from the Government of Tonga. Anyone committing a breach of this section shall on conviction be fined fifty dollars (\$50). Master's certificate in Tonga.

884. The master of any vessel of from over 50 to 40 tons burden shall not carry more than fifty passengers besides a crew of ten men. Crew and Passengers.

885. The master of any vessel of from over 30 to 20 tons burden shall not carry more than thirty-five passengers besides a crew of nine men. Crew and Passengers.

886. The master of any vessel of from 19 to 10 tons burden shall not carry more than twenty passengers besides a crew of seven men. Crew and Passengers.

887. The master of any vessel of from 9 to 5 tons burden shall not carry more than ten passengers besides a crew of four men. Crew and Passengers.

888. Any vessel of from 4 to 3 tons burden the Harbour Master shall determine and grant permission as to how many people she may carry and the Harbour Master may detain any vessel from leaving if it appear to him that she is unfit for sea. Anyone committing a breach of any of these sections shall be punished in accordance with Section 883 of this Law in the sum of fifty dollars (\$50). Crew and Passengers.

CHOOSING A MASTER.

889. The Mayor and people of a village may choose a person who understands sailing a vessel between the various districts and if the choice is unanimous the Mayor shall give the person chosen a note to that effect which he or his representative shall present to the Governor or Ruler of that district. Choosing Masters.

190

DISTRICT OF

TO THE GOVERNOR OF

This is to certify that we have chosen
from _____ that he has been appointed Master
and that he is entitled to his certificate.

890. The Governor or his Clerk shall sign his name to the certificate and the person shall then take it to the Harbour Master and get a receipt (a Master's Certificate) from the Harbour Master of the respective district and the fee shall be six shillings. Issue of certificate.

891. The Clerk of the Governor shall keep a record of the names of the masters in their respective districts and when appointed and shall forward the same to the Premier. Record of Masters.

Penalty.

892. If the Mayor certifies in writing that any person has been chosen master and should such person not have been chosen by the village he shall on conviction be punished in accordance with Section 467 of the Law as herein laid down.

PASSPORT.

Passport.

893. Anyone leaving the Kingdom shall pay two shillings for a Passport. Such Passport shall be obtained from the Collector of Customs or the Harbour Master of the district where such document is applied for.

CHAPTER XXX.

GOVERNMENT WHARVES.

Interpretation.

894. In this Chapter the term "Government Wharf" shall mean any wharf the property of His Majesty's Government which has been or shall be declared to be such by any proclamation of the Premier. The public wharves at Nukualofa and Neiafu shall be held for the purpose of this Chapter to be now proclaimed Government wharves.

Vessels not permitted to go alongside wharf except with permission of Harbour Master.

895. It shall not be lawful for any vessel to go alongside of or make fast to any Government wharf except with the permission of the Harbour Master or Chief Officer of Customs and the master or person in charge of any vessel who shall fail to comply with the provision of this Section shall on conviction be liable to a penalty not exceeding fifty dollars (\$50) or in default to imprisonment for a term not exceeding fourteen days.

Tonnage duty chargeable while lying alongside wharf.

896. When any vessel of a measurement of not less than two tons shall be placed alongside a Government wharf for the purpose of discharging or taking in cargo or landing or embarking passengers thereat or for any other purpose there shall be paid in respect of such vessel before obtaining her clearance or before she sails beyond the harbour in which such Government wharf is situated a duty per ton as specified in Schedule A of this Chapter. Provided that the Premier may in the case of regular traders commute such duty for any period not exceeding one year on the payment in advance of such sum and upon such other conditions as he may deem expedient in the particular case.

Where tonnage shall be that specified in vessel's register.

897. The measurement of any registered Tongan vessel or the vessel of any foreign country which has adopted the rules concerning the measurement of tonnage approved by the British Imperial Act of 17 and 18 Victoria Chapter 104 shall be deemed to be that specified in the register. The measurement of the vessel of any country that has not adopted such rules shall in the case of any dispute be determined by some competent person to be appointed by the Premier. In the case of unregistered vessels the measurement shall be determined by the Harbour Master.

898. There shall be paid in respect of any goods other than passengers' luggage landed in any port of the Kingdom and that have been imported from places beyond the Kingdom the wharfage dues as specified in Schedule E of this Chapter and all such goods shall be landed on a Government wharf only and at the risk of the consignee. Provided that the Premier or any Officer of Customs duly authorised by him so to do when special application shall be made for the purpose may if he think fit give permission in writing for the landing of any goods elsewhere. Such permission shall not exempt the goods to which it refers from the payment of wharfage dues unless granted at a time when in the opinion of the Premier or duly authorised Customs Officer as aforesaid accommodation is not obtainable at a Government wharf for landing such goods. Provided further that goods known in commerce as South Sea Island produce when imported into the Kingdom for export may be landed at any Government wharf or elsewhere and shall not on account of such landing be liable to payment of any wharfage dues.

Goods brought from beyond the Kingdom to be landed only at Government wharf.

Proviso.

899. Live stock may be landed elsewhere than at a Government wharf and if so landed no wharfage dues shall be charged thereon.

Landing of live stock.

900. Payment of wharfage dues upon imported goods shall be made at the time when the entry of such goods is passed at the Custom House.

Wharfage dues to be paid on imported goods at time of entry.

901. Wharfage dues as specified in Schedule E of this Chapter shall be paid in respect of all goods other than passengers' luggage that shall be shipped for export from the Kingdom in any vessel while lying at or using a Government wharf or that shall pass over such wharf for the purpose of such export or in respect of any live stock that shall pass over the wharf for the purpose of shipment. Provided that only half of the rate of dues specified in such Schedule shall be charged with reference to produce of Tonga and of the South Sea Islands.

As to wharfage dues chargeable on exported goods.

902. If any goods landed at a Government wharf or brought there for shipment shall be allowed to remain on such so as to impede the traffic thereon it shall be lawful for the Collector or other Officer of Customs to cause such goods to be removed and stored at the expense of the consignee or shipper.

If any goods impede traffic on wharf how dealt with.

903. Any goods in respect of which there shall be any neglect or refusal to pay the dues appointed to be paid by this Chapter may be seized and detained at the expense and risk of the owner consignee or exporter as the case may be and after the expiration of fourteen days from the date of seizure may be sold by public auction and there shall be paid out of the proceeds of sale all Custom and wharfage dues and all storage and other expenses incurred in respect of such goods and the surplus if any after such payments have been made shall be paid into the Treasury and if not claimed by the owner of the goods aforesaid within twelve months shall be forfeited to the Crown.

Where neglect or refusal to pay dues is made goods may be seized.

904. Should any goods as aforesaid be unsaleable or should their condition or value be such that the proceeds of sale would not

in the opinion of the Premier pay the necessary expenses of sale by public auction such goods may be destroyed and neither the owner thereof nor any person or persons shall have any claim against any Officer of Customs nor against the Crown for the destruction of such goods.

Goods, etc.,
may be re-
moved.

905. Whenever it shall appear necessary to any Officer of Customs or Police Officer it shall be lawful for them to cause to be removed any case or package or vehicle found upon any Government wharf and also to prevent any person from coming thereon and also to order any person already there to leave and any person neglecting or refusing to leave such place when requested so to do may be taken into custody without a warrant by any such Officer of Customs or Police Officer and shall upon conviction before any Police Magistrate be liable to a fine not exceeding five dollars (\$5) or in default to imprisonment for a term not exceeding twenty-one days.

Person may be
ordered to
leave the
wharf.

Penalty for re-
fusal.

Penalty for re-
sisting offi-
cers.

906. Any person assaulting resisting interfering with or interrupting any Officer of Customs in the discharge of his duties in connection with this Chapter shall be liable on conviction in a summary manner to a penalty not exceeding one hundred dollars (\$100) or in default to imprisonment for a term not exceeding three months.

Prosecution to
be entered in
name of Har-
bour Master.

907. Any prosecution for any offence against any of the provisions of this Chapter shall be entered in the name of the Harbour Master.

Schedules may
be altered.

908. The Premier with the approval of the Privy Council may from time to time make alterations or additions in the Schedules of this Chapter and any such alterations or additions so approved shall have the force of law when published in the Gazette.

SCHEDULES.

SCHEDULE A.

Tonnage duty for one day or any part thereof:—

								\$	s.	d.
Vessels of 2 tons to 10 tons	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	0	0
" 10 " 20	"	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	2	0
" 20 " 30	"	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	2	0
" 30 " 150	"	\$2	2s.	for the first 30 tons and 2d.	for every additional ton.					

Vessels of 150 tons to 250 tons \$7 2s. for the first 150 tons and 1½d. for every additional ton.

Vessels of 250 tons to 500 tons \$10 2s. 6d. for the first 250 tons and 1d. for every additional ton.

Vessels over 500 tons \$15 3s. 4d. for the first 500 tons and ½d. for every additional ton.

No vessel to pay more than \$25 a day.

SCHEDULE E.

General Rates.

	s.	d.
For each Basket	0	2
" Carboy	0	2
" Caroteel	0	2
" Demijohn	0	2
" Drum	0	2
" Firkin	0	2
" Half-chest	0	2
" Jar	0	2
" Keg	0	2
" Quarter-sack	0	2
" Package under five (5) cubic feet	0	2
" Bag	0	3
" Sack	0	3
" Barrel	0	3
" Quarter-cask	0	3
" Kilderkin	0	3
" Tub	0	3
" Octave	0	3
For every Package not otherwise specified if five (5) cubic feet or over	0	3
For each ten (10) cubic feet or part of ten (10) cubic feet	0	3
" Crate	0	9
" Hogshead	0	9
" Tierce	0	9
" Pipe	1	0
" Butt	1	0
" Puncheon	1	0
" Leaguer	1	0
" Tank	2	6

Special Rates.

	s.	d.
Live stock actually passing over the wharf as follows:—		
Horses mules asses and horned cattle each	0	6
Sheep pigs and goats each	0	3
Anchors cables and chains per cwt.	0	1½
Ballast for ships other than iron per ton	0	6
Bananas per bunch	0	0½
Bricks tiles and slates per 100	0	3
Boilers (engine) per cwt.	0	3
Cotton per bale	0	4
Cotton per bag	0	0½
Coals and coke in bulk per ton	0	6
Copra		
Candlenuts } per cwt.	0	1
Fungus		
Pearlshell shark-fins beche-de-mer per cwt.	0	1
Cocoanuts per 100	0	1
Doors and pairs of sashes each	0	2
Engines (fire and steam) per cwt.	0	3
Cocoanut fibre per cwt.	0	1
Galvanised iron—wire sheet bundle or case per cwt.	0	1½
Gravestones each parcel or package	0	6
Hay and straw per bale	0	6
Iron in bar rod sheet bundle pig tire-wheels wire pots camp ovens pipes and rails per cwt.	0	1½
Laths and palings per 100	0	3
Mouldings and architraves per 100 running feet	0	3
Oars per dozen	0	4
Lead in any form per cwt.	0	1½

Special Rates.—Continued.

	s.	d.
Machinery per cwt.	0	1½
Pianos and harmoniums each	2	6
Shingles per 1,000	0	4
Staves and shooks per 100	0	3
Spars per running foot	0	0½
Timber per hundred superficial feet	0	1½
Yams kumalas potatoes in bulk per cwt.	0	1
Carrots onions turnips in bulk per cwt.	0	3
Posts and rails per 100	2	0
Hides and skins each	0	1

CHAPTER XXXI.

POST OFFICE.

EXPLANATION.—The Post Office maintains constant communication between all the Governments of the world, and although nations may be at war their post offices do not cease working. Mails enter in and out, they are taken care of and distributed, and delivery made of all letters entering their post offices; and although there may be some nations in the world who have not entered into treaties, still every one of them upholds the postal laws and regulations, because there is not a single nation without a post office; and it is by these means we are able to carry on the correspondence of the world, for, wherever the place may be, and at whatever distance it is, it is only needful to affix a stamp amounting to a few pence, in accordance with the regulations of the post office, and it is sure to reach that place. It is a universal regulation, and therefore all post office laws are the same, and like those stated below and accepted by us as law. It is very fortunate that it is so, for, if letters were taken about by persons some of them would surely be lost, and, in addition, we would have to pay heavy charges; but, owing to the understanding between the nations in protecting and mutually forwarding mails, this is the result—no letter is lost, and, besides, the small expense of a shilling will take a letter to the end of the world.

Establishment of Chief Post Office and appointment of officers.

909. The Premier shall establish a Chief Post Office and appoint a Chief Postmaster and may establish or appoint such other post offices or officers as may be necessary for the purposes of this Chapter.

Regulations.

910. The Premier shall from time to time make regulations for the establishment and management of post offices and the receipt despatch carriage and delivery of letters packets and newspapers and for the conduct and guidance of all postmasters and other officers and servants of the Post Office and such regulations shall be published in the Gazette and when so published shall be of the same force as if embodied in this Chapter.

Declaration to be made by officers upon appointment.

911. The Chief Postmaster and every other officer appointed under this Chapter shall before acting as such officer make and subscribe a declaration before a Police Magistrate in the form contained in Schedule A hereto.

Definition of town, country and foreign letters etc.

912. Town letters packets and newspapers shall mean any letters packets and newspapers received at any post office for delivery at such post office or at any place within the limits of the city or town in which such post office is situated and country letters packets and newspapers shall mean all letters packets and newspapers to be transmitted by post between separate post towns or places within the Kingdom and foreign letters packets and news-

papers shall mean all letters packets and newspapers received from any place beyond the Kingdom or received at any post office for delivery beyond the limits of the Kingdom.

913. The following shall be deemed “packets” within the meaning of this Chapter:— Packets defined.

1. Bankers’ packets (in covers open at the ends or sides) containing notes orders cheques or pass-books sent by or to any bank or banker: Bank books.
2. Packets (in covers open at the ends or sides) containing process of or proceedings or pleadings in any Court briefs cases and instructions for counsel and their opinions thereon respectively deeds affidavits policies of assurance letters of attorney depositions or recognisances: Proceedings in Court.
3. Packets (in covers open at the ends or sides) containing patterns or samples of merchandise not having a value of their own apart from their mere use as patterns or samples and either unenclosed or enclosed in transparent bags or in bags tied round the neck so as to be easily loosened and refastened: Patterns and samples.
4. Packets (in covers open at the ends or sides) containing prices current and catalogues: Catalogues.
5. Packets (in covers open at the ends or sides) containing Acts of Tonga or official reports and returns or copies of official reports and returns made by or to any officer in the public service: Ordinances and Acts.
6. Packets (in covers open at the ends or sides) containing script pamphlets maps plans specifications music photographs on paper magazines reviews placards almanacs prospectuses paintings engravings printers’ proofs writing paper music paper or periodical publications. Plans etc.
7. Packets (in covers open at the ends or sides) containing printed or plain books: Books.
8. And (as town and country packets) packets containing seeds in bags tied so as to be easily loosened and refastened. Samples of seeds.

914. Every parcel by whatsoever name called or however made up which shall be received at any post office for delivery shall if not a packet according to the preceding Section or a newspaper be deemed a letter and charged for as such. Parcels not packets charged for as letters.

915. Every newspaper shall be sent without a cover or in a cover open at both ends and there shall not be in or upon any newspaper or the cover thereof any communication character figure letter or number (other than the words “newspaper only” or a line drawn through any report article or paragraph therein the printed title of such newspaper the printed names occupations and places of business of the printer publisher and vendor thereof the name occupation and address of the person to whom it is sent) nor shall anything be enclosed in or with or accompany such newspaper or How newspapers are sent.

cover otherwise such newspaper shall not be transmitted or delivered.

EXPLANATION.—This section is to restrain anyone fraudulently addressing a newspaper containing written matter, as the payment for sending newspapers is less than for written matter.

Extra fees.

916. The Premier may from time to time impose and alter fees to be paid upon letters packets and newspapers registered under this Chapter or posted after the time appointed by the Chief Postmaster for closing the mails and for the use of private boxes and private bags.

EXPLANATION.—Registration is paid lest an important letter be lost; they are taken care of in a separate bag, and are not given out at random. Whoever it is addressed to has to sign a receipt for it.

Fee on re-directed letters.

917. There shall be charged for redirected letters the same postage in addition to the original postage as would ordinarily be charged for letters posted at the place of redirection for the place of ultimate delivery.

Discretion of postmaster as to receiving letters etc. of inconvenient size.

918. Every Postmaster may refuse to receive or to transmit by post any letter packet or newspaper exceeding sixteen ounces in weight or of inconvenient form or dimensions or containing or reasonably suspected to contain any article likely to injure the other contents of the mail bags or any person.

Postage stamps may be made.

919. The Premier may authorise postage stamps indicating such amounts as may from time to time be deemed necessary for the purposes of this Chapter to be made and sold to any person applying for them.

Postmasters to keep stamps for sale.

920. Every Postmaster shall keep on hand for sale without premium such quantities of postage stamps as shall be deemed sufficient and shall sell them to any person applying for them.

Postage to be prepaid by stamps.

921. Except in the cases expressly herein mentioned in that behalf or in cases where any arrangement shall be made with the proper authorities of any foreign country as hereinbefore provided for the postage upon every letter packet and newspaper and all fees (if any) upon such letter packet or newspaper shall be prepaid and such prepayments respectively shall be made by affixing thereon postage stamps not obliterated or defaced and in default thereof such letter packet or newspaper shall not be transmitted or delivered but opened by the proper officer and returned to the writer. Provided that postage on loose letters received from masters of vessels from places beyond the Kingdom may be collected on delivery.

Cases in which coin may be received.

922. Notwithstanding the enactment lastly hereinbefore contained whenever it may happen that any Postmaster shall not have any postage stamps of the requisite value for sale the postage and fees (if any) upon any letter packet or newspaper may be prepaid in coin and shall be acknowledged by such Postmaster on the face or cover of such letter packet or newspaper.

Letters etc. insufficiently stamped but bearing lowest postage to

923. If any town or country letter bears postage stamps equal in value to the proper postage as a town letter not exceeding one half-ounce in weight or if any town or country packet bears postage stamps equal in value to its proper postage as a packet not exceeding

four ounces in weight such letter or packet (as the case may be) shall notwithstanding the provisions hereinbefore contained be regularly transmitted and delivered but before such delivery in Tonga there shall be paid double the amount of postage which shall have been omitted to be prepaid as hereinbefore directed and the sum to be so paid shall be written on such letter or packet by the Postmaster who transmits the same.

be sent.
but double
charge made
on delivery.

EXPLANATION.—Except in the case expressly herein mentioned, or in cases where any arrangement shall be made with the proper authorities of any foreign country, as hereinafter provided for, every postmaster shall see that every letter packet and newspaper bears the postage stamps or a proper acknowledgment for coin respectively equal in value or amount to the postage and fees due thereon.

924. Except in the cases expressly herein mentioned or in cases where any arrangement shall be made with the proper authorities of any foreign country as hereinafter provided for every Postmaster shall see that every letter packet and newspaper bears either postage stamps or a proper acknowledgment for coin respectively equal in value or amount to the postage and fees due thereon.

All foreign
letters to be
prepaid.

925. The postage stamps upon all letters packets and newspapers shall be affixed upon the face thereof respectively and near the address written thereon and no Postmaster shall be bound to take any notice of stamps which shall be affixed elsewhere.

Stamps to be
affixed on
face of letter.

926. It shall not be necessary to prepay by stamps or otherwise the postage ordinarily prepaid upon letters or packets containing only returns of births baptisms marriages and deaths transmitted in compliance with the provisions of the law in that behalf by ministers of religion or other parties whose duty it is to transmit such returns to any Officer appointed to receive them.

Returns of
marriages
etc. need not
be stamped.

927. Any person who shall send any letter packet or newspaper by post shall be entitled to have it registered at the post office at which it shall be posted upon payment of the proper fee for registration but such registration shall not render the Crown or the Postal Department or any person liable for the loss of any such letter packet or newspaper. And all letters packets or newspapers required to be registered shall be put into the post office and also be delivered at or between such hours in the day and under such regulations in every respect as the Premier shall from time to time appoint.

Letters may be
registered.

928. In any case where it shall come to the knowledge of any Postmaster or Officer of the Post Office or where any Postmaster or Officer of the Post Office has reasonable cause to believe that any letter or packet not registered under this Chapter contains any money or other valuable enclosed it shall be lawful for such Postmaster or Officer to register such letter or packet and to charge it with the proper fee for registration and such fee shall be paid by the person to whom it is addressed before delivery unless such person shall before such delivery open the letter in the presence of some Postmaster or Officer of the Post Office and it shall be found not to contain any money or other valuable enclosure in which case such fee shall be remitted and the sum to be so paid shall be written on such letter or packet by the Postmaster or Officer of the Post Office

Letters
containing
money or
valuables
may be
registered by
postmaster.

who registered it. Provided that nothing herein contained shall apply to letters or packets containing exclusively bills of exchange or promissory notes payable to order.

(Bills of Exchange or Promissory Notes payable to order.)

Letters etc.
not to be
destroyed or
returned to
sender.

929. Except in the cases expressly herein mentioned no letter or packet or newspaper whatever shall under any circumstances be destroyed or returned to the writer or sender thereof without either the consent in writing of the person to whom the same is addressed or the direction of the Premier and no letter packet or newspaper shall be delivered to any person not named in the address thereof without such consent or direction as aforesaid.

Undelivered
letters—how
dealt with.

930. All letters papers and newspapers which shall have remained undelivered at any post office where posted or to which the same have been transmitted for delivery shall be kept thereat for a period of sixty days and at the expiration of such period of sixty days the same shall be forwarded to the Chief Post Office and the Chief Postmaster or other officer in immediate charge of the Post Office Department shall forthwith cause the addresses of all such letters and packets so forwarded to him to be inserted in a list to be openly exposed at the Chief Post Office and in all the country post offices.

Unclaimed
letters to be
gazetted.

931. The Chief Postmaster or other officer in immediate charge of the Post Office Department shall at least once in six months cause a list to be published in the Gazette of all letters and packets which shall remain undelivered at the Chief Post Office since the preceding publication of the like kind and after a period of six months from the date of such publication such of the letters and packets mentioned therein as shall have been originally posted in Tonga or after a period of twelve months such as shall have been originally posted elsewhere and shall remain undelivered may be disposed of in manner hereinafter mentioned.

Unclaimed
letters may
be returned
to place
where posted
or opened
and re-
turned to
writer.

932. On the receipt at the Chief Post Office of any letter packet or newspaper hereinbefore required to be transmitted to such office such letter or packet if it was originally posted in this Kingdom or if it has been posted or contains any enclosure or be reasonably suspected to have been posted or to contain any enclosure in fraud or violation of this Chapter or of any Chapter relating to the Customs or of any regulation or order made under the authority of this Chapter may be opened in the said last-mentioned office in the manner hereinafter mentioned and every such letter and packet if it was originally posted elsewhere shall except as last aforesaid be returned to the proper authorities in the colony or country in which it was so posted but every such newspaper wheresoever it was originally posted shall be opened in the same place and manner as letters and packets originally posted in Tonga.

How letters
are to be
opened.

933. Every letter packet and newspaper which shall be opened under the provisions of this Chapter shall be opened by the Chief Postmaster or other officer in immediate charge of the Post Office Department. And every such officer shall before he shall enter upon his duties in this respect make and subscribe before a Police Magistrate a declaration in the form of Schedule B hereto which declara-

tion such Magistrate is hereby authorised and required to receive and if any such officer shall act before making and subscribing such declaration or shall act contrary to such declaration he shall be guilty of a misdemeanour and on conviction thereof shall forfeit any sum not exceeding two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250).

(Police Court. Minister of Police or Chief Postmaster to prosecute.)

934. Every letter and packet which shall be opened under the provisions of this Chapter (unless it contains any valuable or saleable enclosure or shall have been posted or shall contain any enclosure in fraud or violation of this Chapter or any Chapter relating to the Customs or of any regulation or order made under the authority of this Chapter or with intent to evade payment of the postage properly chargeable thereon) shall be returned to the writer or sender thereof if his name and address can be ascertained by examination of such letter or packet but if he shall refuse to receive such letter or packet or if his name and address cannot be ascertained such letter or packet may be forthwith destroyed.

Opened letters to be returned to writer.

935. The Premier or any person authorised in that behalf by him may enter into contracts in writing on behalf of the Government for or in respect of the carriage of mails by land or sea or both for a fixed sum or for a sum depending on the number or weight of the letters packets or newspapers so carried and may impose terms and conditions as to him shall seem fit as to the vehicles and vessels to be employed the time of departure and arrival and otherwise for securing the due regular and efficient performance of the contract.

Contracts for carriage of mails may be made.

936. All mails and every loose letter packet or newspaper which at the time of the arrival of any vessel within any port or place in Tonga from any port or place beyond the same shall be on board thereof directed to any person in Tonga shall be delivered to the Postmaster or Port Officer of such port or to any person duly authorised in that behalf by writing under the hand of the Chief Postmaster or other officer in immediate charge of the Post Office. And any person who shall knowingly or negligently detain or keep in his possession or shall neglect or refuse to deliver any mail bag mail box or mail parcel or any letter packet or newspaper shall on conviction thereof forfeit a sum not exceeding five hundred dollars (\$500). Provided always that nothing in this Section shall apply to letters concerning goods on board such vessel and to be delivered with such goods or containing any commission writ or affidavit or sent by way of introduction only or concerning the bearer's private affairs.

All loose letters etc. carried on vessels to be delivered to postmaster.

937. The master or person in charge of any vessel arriving at any port or place in Tonga from any port or place beyond the Kingdom shall as soon as practicable after such arrival sign in the presence of the Postmaster or other officer appointed to receive it at such port or the town or place nearest thereto a declaration in the form contained in Schedule C hereto and thereupon such Postmaster or officer shall grant a certificate under his hand of the making thereof and until such certificate shall have been delivered to the proper Officer of Customs at such port he shall not permit

Master to sign declaration that letters have been so delivered.

such vessel to report. And any master or person in charge as aforesaid who shall fail or refuse to make such declaration or who shall make a false declaration shall on conviction thereof forfeit any sum not exceeding five hundred dollars (\$500).

(Police Court. Minister of Police or Chief Postmaster to prosecute.)

SHIPS CARRYING PASSENGERS.

Ships carrying passengers.

938. Any master of a vessel bringing people from other islands of the Pacific for the purpose of landing them in this Kingdom shall produce a written statement stating the names of such people and the islands they come from and such statement shall be handed to the Collector of the port of entry or his representative.

No payment for carriage of mails to vessels already paid at port of departure.

939. No payment shall be made to the master or other person in charge of any vessel arriving from any port or place beyond the Kingdom for the conveyance of any mail bag mail box or mail parcel on which payments have already been made at the port of departure.

Penalty for refusing to receive mail on board.

940. If any master or person in charge of any vessel about to depart from any port in Tonga to any other port or place beyond the Kingdom shall (after being thereto required by any officer of the Post Office or by any port officer or by any person duly authorised in that behalf by such writing as aforesaid) refuse or neglect to receive on board such vessel any mail bag mail box or mail parcel or to give a receipt for the same being thereto required by the person tendering or delivering such bag box or parcel or shall refuse or neglect carefully to deposit such bag box or parcel in some secure and dry place on board of such vessel or to convey the same upon her then intended voyage such master or person shall for every such offence forfeit a sum not exceeding five hundred dollars (\$500).

(Police Court. Chief Postmaster to prosecute.)

Letters not to be carried except by post.

941. No letters packets or newspapers shall be carried on board any vessel proceeding from any port in Tonga to any port or place beyond the Kingdom otherwise than by post and whosoever contrary to the provisions of this Section shall send or convey any letter otherwise than by post shall on conviction thereof forfeit for every such letter a sum not exceeding two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250).

(Police Court. Chief Postmaster to prosecute.)

Payment for carriage of foreign mails.

942. Every master or person in charge of any vessel about to depart from any port or place in Tonga to any port or place beyond the Kingdom who shall receive on board thereof any such mail bag mail box or mail parcel for the purpose of conveying the same according to the direction thereof shall be entitled immediately to demand and receive from the person tendering or delivering the same for the carriage thereof the sum of one penny (1d.) for every letter and packet contained therein such master or person giving a receipt for the amount so received by him. But nothing herein contained shall entitle the master or person in charge of any vessel under contract for the carriage of mails to receive payment for the same as aforesaid.

943. Every master or person in charge of any coasting vessel shall receive and deliver the country mails according to the direction thereof at the several ports or places at which they may touch free of charge and every master or person who shall refuse or shall wilfully neglect to receive or deliver such mails shall for every such offence forfeit a sum not exceeding fifty dollars (\$50) and shall be liable to the suspension or forfeiture of the coasting licenses of their vessels at the discretion of the Court.

Coasting vessels to carry mails.

944. No country letter excepting letters concerning goods on board the vessel carrying such letter or any letter *bona fide* sent or carried to or from a post office or sent by way of introduction only or concerning the bearer's private affairs shall be sent transmitted or conveyed by any coasting vessel otherwise than by mail and any person offending against the provisions of this Section shall upon conviction forfeit a sum not exceeding fifty dollars (\$50). Provided always that nothing herein contained shall apply to letters *bona fide* sent or carried on board of any coasting vessel proceeding to or from any port or place at which no post office has been established.

All country letters to go by post.

Proviso.

945. Every master or person in charge of any vessel excepting those under a contract for the carriage of mails and being about to depart from any port or place in Tonga to any other port or place within the Kingdom or to any port or place beyond the limits thereof shall before the clearance outwards or sailing of such vessel give to the Postmaster or officer in charge of the post office at the port or place from which such vessel shall be about to depart not less than twelve hours' notice in writing of the intended time of departure of such vessel or not less than twenty-four (24) hours' notice as aforesaid at the port of Nukualofa. And every such notice shall expire between the hour of nine (9) o'clock in the forenoon and five (5) o'clock in the afternoon. And every such master or person in charge as aforesaid shall also from time to time give notice to such Postmaster or officer as aforesaid of any postponement of such time of departure and such Postmaster or other officer of the Post Office shall upon receiving such notice grant a certificate to such master or person and until such certificate shall have been given the vessel shall not be cleared.

Masters of vessels to give notice of departure and of postponed departure.

946. Whenever the master or person in charge of any vessel shall have received any mail bag mail box or mail parcel for carriage on board of such vessel and such vessel shall not depart on her voyage according to the time fixed for the departure thereof such master or person as aforesaid shall upon demand return to the Postmaster port officer or other person duly authorised in that behalf by writing under the hand of the Chief Postmaster or officer in immediate charge of the Post Office such mails and also any gratuity which may have been paid for the carriage of such mails and in default of so doing shall on conviction thereof forfeit a sum not exceeding one thousand dollars (\$1,000).

Mails to be given up on demand.

(Police Court. Chief Postmaster to prosecute.)

947. Any Postmaster port officer master of a vessel or person duly authorised to receive or despatch any mail bag mail box or mail parcel or any letter packet or newspaper who shall neglect or fail to

Penalty for delaying etc. mails.

despatch or shall retard the despatch thereof by post shall on conviction thereof forfeit a sum not exceeding five hundred dollars (\$500).

(Police Court. Chief Postmaster to prosecute.)

Penalty for
forging etc.
stamps.

948. Whosoever shall fraudulently forge alter or imitate or assist in forging altering or imitating or shall use offer utter dispose of or put off knowing the same to be forged altered or imitated any stamp issued or made under the authority of this Chapter shall be guilty of felony and on conviction shall be liable at the discretion of the Court to imprisonment with or without hard labour for a term not exceeding four years.

(Supreme Court with Jury. Minister of Police to prosecute.)

Penalty for
having in
possession
any plate
etc. for
printing
stamps.

949. Whosoever without lawful authority or excuse (the proof whereof shall lie on the party accused) shall make or cause or procure to be made or shall aid or assist in making or shall knowingly have in his custody or possession any plate peculiarly employed for printing any stamp used for the purposes of this Chapter or any Act relating to postage or any die or seal peculiarly used for preparing any such plate or any plate die or seal intending to imitate any such plate die or seal as aforesaid shall be guilty of felony and on conviction thereof shall be liable at the discretion of the Court to be imprisoned with or without hard labour for a term not exceeding four (4) years.

(Supreme Court with Jury. Minister of Police to prosecute.)

Penalty for
having in
possession
such moulds
etc.

950. Whosoever without lawful authority or excuse (the proof whereof shall lie on the party accused) shall sell purchase dispose of or receive or knowingly have in his custody or possession any such plate die or stamp as in the last two preceding Sections mentioned shall be guilty of a misdemeanour and on conviction thereof shall be liable at the discretion of the Court to be imprisoned with or without hard labour for a term not exceeding two years.

(Police Court. Chief Postmaster to prosecute.)

Penalty for re-
moving
stamps from
letter etc.

951. Whosoever shall with a fraudulent intent remove from any letter packet or newspaper respectively sent by post any stamp which shall have been affixed thereon or wilfully remove from any stamp which shall have been previously used any mark which shall have been made thereon at any post office or shall knowingly offer utter put off or use any such stamp shall be guilty of a misdemeanour and shall be liable at the discretion of the Court to be imprisoned with or without hard labour for a term not exceeding three years.

(Police Court. Chief Postmaster to prosecute.)

Penalty for
fraudulently
posting
letter etc.

952. Whosoever shall knowingly and fraudulently put into any post office anything purporting to be a letter packet or newspaper within any of the exemptions hereinbefore in this Chapter mentioned or any letter purporting to belong to a class in which a postage of a penny only is chargeable or shall knowingly and fraudulently put into any post office any packet in or upon which or the cover whereof there shall be any letter communication or intelligence not allowed by law or shall wilfully subscribe on the outside of any packet a false statement of the contents thereof or

shall knowingly and fraudulently put into any post office any newspaper in or upon which or the cover whereof there shall be any communication character figure letter or number (other than a line drawn through any report article or paragraph therein the printed title of such newspaper the printed names occupations and places of business of the printer publisher and vendor thereof the name occupation and address of the person to whom it is sent and words "newspaper only") or in or with which anything shall accompany or shall wilfully place the words "newspaper only" on any newspaper or thing purporting to be a newspaper or on the cover thereof respectively knowing the same to be untrue or shall knowingly put into any post office in Tonga any letter packet or newspaper bearing an obscene profane or libellous address or signature shall on conviction thereof forfeit a sum not exceeding two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250).

(Police Court. Chief Postmaster to prosecute.)

953. Any postmaster or officer or servant employed in the Post Office or any master of a vessel or other person employed or authorised by or under any postmaster to receive sort carry or deliver any mail bag mail parcel or mail box or any letter packet or newspaper sent by post or otherwise employed in the business of the Post Office who shall offend against or wilfully neglect or omit to comply with any of the arrangements or regulations to be made as hereinbefore in this Chapter mentioned or with any of the provisions of this Chapter (for breach or neglect of which no other punishment is hereby provided) shall on conviction thereof forfeit a sum not exceeding two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250).

(Police Court. Chief Postmaster to prosecute.)

Penalty on officers for breach of regulations etc.

954. Any person employed by or under the Post Office who shall negligently lose or who shall wilfully detain or delay or procure or suffer to be detained or delayed any mail bag mail box or mail parcel or any letter packet or newspaper shall on conviction thereof forfeit a sum not exceeding one hundred and twenty-five dollars (\$125).

(Police Court. Chief Postmaster to prosecute.)

Penalty for losing etc. letters etc.

955. Whosoever shall wilfully retain secrete keep or detain any mail bag mail box mail parcel letter packet or newspaper which ought to have been delivered to any other person or any mail bag mail box mail parcel letter packet or newspaper which shall have been found by the person secreting keeping or detaining the same or by any other person shall be guilty of a misdemeanour and on conviction thereof shall be liable at the discretion of the Court to be imprisoned with or without hard labour for a term not exceeding two years.

(Police Court. Chief Postmaster to prosecute.)

Penalty for wilfully retaining or detaining mail bag etc.

956. Whosoever shall by means of any false pretences or misstatement induce any postmaster or other officer or servant of the Post Office to deliver to such person any letter packet or newspaper sent by post and not addressed to such person shall on conviction thereof forfeit a sum not exceeding two hundred and fifty dollars (\$250).

(Police Court. Chief Postmaster to prosecute.)

Penalty for falsely inducing delivery of letters etc.

Penalty for
stealing
letters etc.

957. Whosoever shall fraudulently take from the possession of any postmaster or other officer or servant of the Post Office or from any post office or place appointed for the receipt or delivery of letters or shall steal or for any purpose embezzle take secrete or destroy any mail bag mail box mail parcel letter packet or newspaper sent by post or any part thereof respectively shall be guilty of felony and on conviction thereof shall be liable at the discretion of the Court to be imprisoned with or without hard labour for a term not exceeding four years.

(Supreme Court with Jury. Minister of Police to prosecute.)

Penalty on
officer for
tampering
with mail
bag etc.

958. If any postmaster or other officer or servant of the Post Office shall contrary to his duty open or tamper with or procure or suffer to be opened or tampered with any mail bag mail box or mail parcel or any letter packet or newspaper he shall be guilty of a misdemeanour and shall on conviction thereof be liable to be imprisoned with or without hard labour for a term not exceeding three years.

(Supreme Court with Jury. Minister of Police to prosecute. This offence is not a felony.)

Penalty for
creating dis-
turbance.

959. Any person creating a disturbance on the premises of any post office shall on conviction thereof forfeit a sum not exceeding twenty-five dollars (\$25).

(Police Court. Police or Chief Postmaster to prosecute.)

Penalty for
obstructing
mail.

960. Whosoever shall wilfully obstruct or retard the conveyance or delivery of any mail shall upon conviction thereof forfeit a sum not exceeding one hundred dollars (\$100).

(Police Court. Chief Postmaster to prosecute.)

Penalty for
sending
dangerous
substance by
post.

961. Whosoever shall enclose in or with any letter packet or newspaper or shall put into any post office or place appointed for the receipt of letters packets or newspapers to be sent by post any explosive dangerous or destructive substance or liquid or any matter or thing likely to injure any person shall be guilty of felony and shall be liable on conviction thereof at the discretion of the Court to be imprisoned with or without hard labour for a term not exceeding seven years.

(Supreme Court with Jury. Minister of Police to prosecute.)

962. All pecuniary penalties inflicted under this Chapter when not paid within the time appointed by the Court shall be levied by distress.

Mail bags etc.
in charge of
postmaster
etc. to be
deemed to be
sent by post.

963. Every mail bag mail box mail parcel letter packet or newspaper in charge of or being carried by any postmaster postman mailman officer or servant of the Post Office or other person employed by or under the Post Office shall in every proceeding whatever be deemed and taken to be sent by post unless the contrary be proved.

Limitation of
actions
against
officers.

964. If any action or suit shall be commenced against any postmaster or other officer or servant of the Post Office for damages on account of anything done or omitted to be done in pursuance of this Chapter the same shall be commenced within twelve months after the fact committed or omitted and not after-

wards. And no such action shall be commenced until one month after notice thereof and of the cause thereof shall have been delivered to the defendant or left for him at his usual place of abode by the party intending to commence such action and upon the back of such notice shall be endorsed the name and place and abode of business of the plaintiff and his attorney or agent. And if it shall appear that the action was commenced after the time before limited for bringing the same the Court shall find for the defendant.

965. All moneys levied and received and all penalties imposed under the provisions of this Chapter shall be paid to the Treasurer for the use of the Kingdom. Disposal of fees fines and forfeitures.

SCHEDULES.

SCHEDULE A.

I [A.B.] do solemnly and sincerely declare that I will not willingly or knowingly open detain return or delay or cause or suffer to be opened detained returned or delayed any letter or packet which shall come into my hands power or custody by reason of my employment relating to the Post Office except by the consent of the person or persons to whom such letter or packet shall be directed or by an express warrant in writing for that purpose under the hand of the Premier or except in pursuance and under the authority of any of the provisions of any Chapter now or hereafter to be in force relating to the Post Office or of any regulations made in pursuance of such Chapter.

Declared before me one of His Majesty's
Police Magistrates in and for the
Kingdom this day of 18 }

SCHEDULE E.

I [A.B.] do declare that I will be true and faithful in the execution of the trust committed to my charge and that I will not intentionally read the contents of any letter or packet which I may open under the provisions of any Chapter now or hereafter to be in force relating to the Post Office except so far as it may be necessary for the purpose of ascertaining the name and address of the writer or sender thereof and that I will not divulge to any person whatsoever except the Chief Postmaster or other officer in immediate charge of the Post Office any of the contents of any such letter or packet.

Declared before me one of His Majesty's
Police Magistrates in and for the
Kingdom this day of 18 }

SCHEDULE I.

I [A.B.] do solemnly declare that I have to the best of my knowledge delivered to [C.D.] every mail bag mail box mail parcel letter packet and newspaper that were on board the [name of vessel] at the time of her arrival at except such letters as are exempted by law from such delivery.

Signed in my presence the day of }
18

CHAPTER XXXII.

EDUCATION.

Minister of
Education

966. The Minister of Education shall have the control of the Government College and all the village schools in the Kingdom and shall have power to appoint an Assistant Minister and Inspectors of Schools and Schoolmasters who shall draw up regulations for the various schools and be responsible for the condition of the school buildings and schoolmasters' houses and the duty of Minister of Education shall be discharged by the Premier.

School
committees.

967. He shall have power to appoint committees in the various districts to assist him in the control of the schools and in the periodical inspection of school buildings who shall report to him from time to time upon the schools.

School-
masters.

968. He shall have power to appoint schoolmasters to the various villages where there are children should there appear to be a sufficient number to call for such appointment.

School books.

969. The version of the Bible of each religion shall be used in the schools. The Minister of Education shall appoint the various books to be used in the schools and shall have power to direct that special books be used as he thinks fit.

Religious
instruction.

970. It shall be lawful for ministers of every denomination to visit the schools on Wednesday in each week from nine o'clock a.m. to ten o'clock a.m. to give religious instruction to the children of their respective denominations.

SCHOOL BUILDINGS.

School-houses.

971. School-houses shall be built in such towns as the Minister of Education shall direct and shall be of native construction and of sufficient dimensions to contain all the children of the village and it shall be unlawful to hold school in any other building than the Government school-house.

Mode of
building
school-
houses.

972. Whenever a school-house is to be built the Mayor shall apportion the work among the taxpayers in his village and in cases where two or more villages combine for one school the work shall be apportioned among the taxpayers of every such village and whoever shall neglect to assist in building any school-house when directed to do so as aforesaid shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding ten dollars (\$10) or be imprisoned with hard labour for a term not exceeding one month in default of payment. And the women of each village shall make mats for the floor of the school-house and any woman who shall neglect to take part in such work when ordered to do so shall on conviction be liable to a penalty of one dollar (\$1) or be imprisoned with hard labour for four days in default of payment.

973. Schoolmasters' houses shall be erected in the various villages in the manner provided in the last preceding Section and whoever shall neglect to assist in building such house after having been ordered to do so shall on conviction be liable to the penalty laid down in the last preceding Section provided that the Schoolmaster shall have the use of a suitable allotment from which to support himself and pay his taxes whether the village be situated upon the estate of any noble or upon Crown lands. Schoolmasters' houses.

SCHOOLMASTERS.

974. It shall be lawful for the Minister of Education to appoint a Committee to examine applicants for the post of Schoolmaster and the members of such committee shall not exceed seven in number. A chairman shall be appointed from the members of such committee. Examining committees.

975. An annual examination shall be held at Nukualofa and in Haapai and Vavau at which any person may present himself for examination in accordance with the rules laid down by the Minister of Education and the committee shall deliver to every person of whose proficiency they are satisfied a certificate in the following form:— Certificates.

To _____ of _____ 190 _____ and
I hereby certify that you have been examined by us at _____ and
that your proficiency in the various subjects in which you have been examined
was as follows:—

Handwriting	1 to 10
Reading	1 to 10
Biblical Knowledge	1 to 10
Mathematics	1 to 10
Shorthand	1 to 10
Law	1 to 10

Signature of Chairman of Committee.

EXPLANATION.—Marks will be entered upon the certificate in accordance with the degree of proficiency shown—thus for a person receiving full marks in any subject 10 would be entered against such subject, and so on down to 1 for incompetency.

976. Whenever vacancies occur in the Civil Service or in the schools the Premier shall take such examination certificates into account in filling such vacancies selecting persons of the highest qualifications according to such certificates. Vacancies in the public service.

977. The Inspector of Schools shall hold annual examinations for the purpose of passing those who have arrived at the age for paying taxes and shall report to the Assistant Minister of Education the number of those who have passed the standard and the total number of children in each school and the schoolmasters shall receive salary in proportion to the number of those who have passed the standard considered with the total number of children attending the respective schools. Tax inspection of schools.

ILLUSTRATION.—There are 15 children in A's school, of whom 14 passed the standard; while there are 50 children in B's school, of whom only 30 passed the standard. A should receive a larger salary in proportion than B, since the number of children who passed the standard was greater in proportion to the total number than in B's school.

Division of
salaries.

978. The Minister of Education shall apportion the schoolmasters' vote in the annual estimates in accordance with the provisions of the last preceding Section.

SCHOOL CHILDREN.

Age for attend-
ing school.

979. All native children from the age of five years to the age of sixteen years shall attend school upon every school day unless prevented by sickness and if any child is prevented by sickness from attending the guardian of such child shall at once inform the Schoolmaster. It shall be lawful for any Inspector of Schools to authorise children who have reached the age of sixteen years and are proficient in reading writing and simple arithmetic to cease from attending school. It shall be unlawful for any child who is not proficient in reading writing or simple arithmetic to leave school although he may have passed the age of sixteen years and although he may be paying taxes.

Exemption.

980. If any children cannot attend the annual examination and it is clear that they cannot acquire any further knowledge it shall be lawful for the Government to allow them to cease to attend.

Penalty for
non-attend-
ance.

981. Any child who shall cease attending school shall on conviction be liable to a fine of five dollars (\$5) or if above the age of twelve years be imprisoned with hard labour for fourteen days in default of payment.

(Police Court. Inspector of Schools to prosecute.)

Cannot attend
two schools.

982. Any child who is still going to school and who does not hold a permit to stay away shall not be allowed to enter any other school and cannot attend two schools without a permit from the Government.

Penalty to
guardian.

983. Should any child neglect to attend school without excuse the guardian of such child may be prosecuted and shall on conviction be liable to a fine of one dollar (\$1) or be imprisoned with hard labour for four days in default of payment.

(Police Court. Schoolmaster to prosecute.)

Infants.

984. This section does not apply to children between five and seven years of age. They are exempt from punishment for not attending school.

Cricket.
Marbles.
Smoking.

985. It shall be unlawful for any school children to play cricket or marbles or to smoke but it shall be lawful for the schoolmaster to order them to play cricket on any school day and it shall not be lawful for any school to play cricket with another school. Any child committing a breach of this law shall on conviction be liable to a fine of four shillings to the Government or to receive four blows with a switch.

Penalty for
not attend-
ing examina-
tion.

986. Any child who shall neglect to attend the annual examination without excuse shall on conviction be liable to a fine of two dollars (\$2) or if above the age of twelve years be imprisoned with hard labour for seven days in default of payment and if below the age of twelve years such fine shall be paid by his guardian.

(Police Court. Schoolmaster to prosecute.)

987. The Minister of Education shall appoint the various school necessities to be purchased by each child and any child neglecting to obtain any article so appointed the guardian of such child may be prosecuted and shall on conviction be liable to a fine of one dollar (\$1) or be imprisoned with hard labour for four days in default of payment.

(Police Court. Schoolmaster to prosecute.)

988. Every Schoolmaster shall beat the *Lali* (drum) at eight o'clock every evening and every child shall thereupon return to his home and it shall be lawful for the Schoolmaster to inflict punishment upon any child found by him or by the village constable to be at large after the beating of such *Lali*. And it shall be lawful to report to the police any child who has been three times punished for this offence and the police may prosecute the guardian of such child who on conviction shall be liable to a fine of one dollar or be imprisoned with hard labour for four days in default of payment.

989. It shall not be lawful for any Schoolmaster to inflict upon any child a punishment entailing manual labour but only school tasks.

CHAPTER XXXIII.

POLICE.

990. The Minister of Police shall have control of all the police and it shall be lawful for him with the consent of the Cabinet to make regulations for the governance of police and such regulations after publication in the Gazette shall have the force of law.

991. Any Officer of Police who shall be guilty of any grave offence or improper conduct or of drunkenness may be tried by the Premier and Minister of Police and on conviction shall be liable to a reduction of pay or to imprisonment for not exceeding fourteen days or to instant dismissal as may be decided by the Premier and Minister of Police.

992. Any Officer of Police who shall give away or sell any Government property under his care or any part of his uniform or accoutrements or rations shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not exceeding six months and shall be dismissed from the force.

(Police Court. Minister of Police to prosecute.)

993. Whoever not being a member of the police force shall wear police uniform or impersonate an Officer of Police shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding fifty dollars (\$50) or be imprisoned for any term not exceeding three months in default of payment.

(Police Court. Minister of Police to prosecute.)

Compounding
offence.

994. Any Officer of Police who shall connive at the commission of any offence or neglect to prosecute or arrest any person whom it is his duty to prosecute or arrest or shall allow any person in his custody to escape unless by the order of his superior officer shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not exceeding twelve months.

(Police Court. Minister of Police to prosecute.)

Police oath.

995. Every Officer of Police shall take the following oath in the presence of a Police Magistrate:—

I swear to faithfully discharge my duty as an Officer of Police without fear or favour to the best of my ability, so help me God.

CHAPTER XXXIV.

GAOLERS AND PRISONS.

Gaol
regulations.

996. The Minister of Police shall have the control of all the gaolers and prisons in the Kingdom and it shall be lawful for him with the consent of the Cabinet to make regulations for the governance of the prisons providing penalties for offences and such regulations when published in the Gazette shall have the force of law.

Grave
offences.

997. Any Gaoler who shall be guilty of any grave offence or improper conduct or of drunkenness may be tried by the Premier and Minister of Police and on conviction he shall be liable to a reduction of pay or be imprisoned for any term not exceeding seven days or to instant dismissal as may be decided by the Premier and Minister of Police.

Prisoner
escaping.

998. Any Gaoler who by neglect or intention shall permit any prisoner to escape shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not exceeding two years.

(Police Court. Minister of Police to prosecute.)

Prisoner
escaping.

999. Any prisoner undergoing simple imprisonment or penal servitude who shall escape or attempt to escape from any building in which he has been ordered to remain or from the custody of any gaoler shall on conviction be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not exceeding five years and such term shall commence at the termination of the sentence which he was undergoing at the time of his offence.

(Supreme Court with Jury. Minister of Police to prosecute.)

Absence from
roll call.

1000. Any prisoner undergoing simple imprisonment or penal servitude who shall be absent without lawful excuse from work or roll call or from any building in which he should remain at night shall on conviction be liable to imprisonment with hard labour for any term not exceeding six months and such term shall commence at the termination of the sentence he was undergoing at the time of his offence.

(Police Court. Chief Gaoler to prosecute.)

Gaoler's oath.

1001. Every Gaoler shall take the following oath in the presence of a Police Magistrate:—

I swear that I will faithfully discharge my duty as a Gaoler without fear or favour to the best of my ability, so help me God.

CHAPTER XXXV.

GUARDS.

1002. The King shall be Commander-in-Chief of the Guards Appointment of officers. and shall appoint a Commandant and Officers.

1003. The Legislative Assembly and the Privy Council shall Number. have power to appoint the number of the Guards and the pay they shall receive.

1004. The Commandant of the Guards shall with the King's Enrolment. consent have power to enroll officers and privates.

1005. It shall be unlawful for any officer or private to leave Penalty for desertion. the force without first obtaining the written permit of the Commandant and any officer or private who has served for two years may give notice to the Commandant of his desire to leave the force and at the expiration of three months from the date of such notice it shall be lawful for him to leave the force and any private who shall leave the force without first obtaining such permit may be arrested and tried by a Military Court and on conviction shall be liable to a fine of not exceeding fifty dollars (\$50) or be imprisoned for any term not exceeding three months in default of payment.

(Military Court. An Officer to prosecute.)

1006. Any soldier who shall obtain his discharge shall deliver Discharged soldier to deliver up arms. to the Commandant his arms and accoutrements and whoever shall infringe the provisions of this Section shall on conviction be liable to a fine of twenty dollars (\$20) or be imprisoned for any term not exceeding two months in default of payment.

(Military Court. An Officer to prosecute.)

1007. It shall be lawful to hold a Military Court for the trial Military Court. of all offences against military regulations and discipline and the Commandant shall appoint the officers and non-commissioned officers numbering not less than three and not exceeding five who shall sit in such Court.

1008. The Commandant shall preside over the Military Court Commandant to preside. and in the event of the Commandant being prosecutor in any case the King shall appoint some person to preside during the trial of such case.

1009. It shall be lawful for such Court to try any officer or General penalty. non-commissioned officer or soldier for disobedience of orders or infringement of Military Regulations and for offences for which no penalty is provided in this Chapter it shall be lawful in inflict any fine not exceeding fifty dollars (\$50) or imprisonment for any term not exceeding three months: Provided that the Commandant shall report such punishment to the King without delay.

Lost property
to be paid
for.

1010. Should any soldier lose or destroy or be unable to account for any Government property entrusted to him it shall be lawful for the Military Court to order his pay to be stopped until the value of such property has been made good and the Court may further order that he be dismissed from the force.

Disobedience.

1011. Any officer or non-commissioned officer or soldier who shall disobey any order of his superior shall on conviction if an officer be dismissed from the force and if a non-commissioned officer or soldier be imprisoned for any term not exceeding one month.

(Military Court.)

Neglect of
duty.

1012. Any non-commissioned officer or soldier who shall leave or neglect his duty without the permission of his superior shall on conviction be liable to a reduction of pay or to imprisonment for any term not exceeding fourteen days or to both such punishments as may be decided by the Court.

(Military Court.)

Various
offences.

1013. Any officer or non-commissioned officer or soldier who shall commit any of the following offences shall on conviction if an officer be dismissed from the force and if a non-commissioned officer or soldier be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not exceeding two months or be dismissed from the force:—

1. Escaping from any building in which he is under arrest.
2. Absenting himself from parade without lawful excuse.
3. Leaving parade without permission.
4. Malingering or doing any act with the fraudulent intention of incapacitating himself.

Powers of
Commandant.

1014. It shall be lawful for the Commandant to try any person accused of any of the following offences and to inflict a punishment of imprisonment for any term not exceeding fourteen days: Provided that any person so punished may appeal to the Military Court:—

1. Disobedience of the order of his superior.
2. Deserting his post without permission.
3. Sleeping on duty.

Summons to
be first
served on
Commandant.

1015. Should any Police Magistrate issue a summons to any soldier the police constable serving such summons shall serve it upon the Commandant who shall be responsible for serving it upon such soldier.

Petty breaches
of discipline.

1016. It shall be lawful for the Commandant or any officer to inflict upon any soldier guilty of a petty breach of discipline punishment drill or imprisonment for any term not exceeding eighteen hours.

Forfeited pay.

1017. Any officer or soldier undergoing imprisonment shall forfeit the pay due to him while undergoing such imprisonment.

Fines may be
deducted
from pay.

1018. Should any officer or soldier be fined it shall be lawful for the Commandant to stop the pay of such officer or soldier until the amount of such fine has been deducted.

CHAPTER XXXVI.

THE PLANT CALLED TALATALA HINA.

1019. An enactment has been passed by the Legislative Assembly that each taxpayer or chief holding inherited land shall eradicate the talatala hina plant from his tax lands such eradication to commence from November 1894 and shall be inspected on June the 30th 1895. Anyone who has not eradicated the plant within the time specified shall on conviction be liable to a fine of ten dollars (\$10). Eradication.

(Police to prosecute. Fees not payable.)

1020. After the destruction of the aforesaid plant which was ordained by the Legislative Assembly in the Session of one thousand eight hundred and ninety-one every person occupying an allotment of land shall keep his allotment clear of the aforesaid plant. Land to be kept clear.

1021. Every Mayor shall inspect the tax allotments or planting lands appertaining to his village once in every month for the purpose of carrying out the provisions of this Chapter. Inspection by Mayor.

1022. Any Mayor who shall neglect to make the inspection provided in the last preceding Section shall on conviction be liable to a fine of five dollars (\$5) to be levied by distress. Penalty.

1023. Any person who shall plant on his own or another's land or carry from one place to another whether maliciously or otherwise any portion of the plant called *Talatala Hina* shall on conviction be liable to a fine of not exceeding five hundred dollars (\$500) or be imprisoned with hard labour for any term not exceeding five years in default of payment or be imprisoned for any term not exceeding six months. Penalty for planting.

(Supreme Court with Jury. Minister of Police to prosecute.)

CHAPTER XXXVII.

NEW ANIMALS.

Importation
prohibited.

1024. It is unlawful for anyone to import any new animals into the country without first obtaining written permission. Such permission shall be obtained from the Collector of Customs or his representative of a district of the Kingdom but he shall refer the matter to the Premier as to the landing of any new animal mentioned in this Section the names of which are set out in the Schedule to this Section namely:—

Prohibited
animals.

Rabbits ferrets snakes stoats polecats weasels foxes.

Anyone committing a breach of this ordinance shall on conviction be liable to a fine of ten dollars (\$10) and the animal shall be destroyed by the Government without any compensation being given for the same.

ORDINANCE REGULATING THE LANDING OF ANIMALS.

Regulations.

1025. It is enacted by His Majesty the King and the Legislative Assembly to pass regulations *re* imported animals that are useful for the country.

Diseased
animals.

1026. It shall not be lawful for any master of a vessel to ship diseased animals from any foreign port if he knows they are to be landed in this Kingdom. Any master of a vessel bringing diseased animals here shall not be permitted to land them.

Landing.

1027. It shall not be allowed for anyone residing in this Kingdom to land animals useful to the people until the Doctor or Chief Collector of the port or his representative shall have examined them and if it appears that they have no infectious disease it shall then be lawful to land them. Anyone committing a breach of this regulation shall on conviction have his butcher's license cancelled and anyone not holding a butcher's license shall on conviction be liable to the fine mentioned in the Section referring to new animals.

Penalty.

Useful
animals.

1028. The foregoing Sections refer to animals useful to the people as cattle sheep horses goats fowls and other animals useful to the people.

Infectious
diseases.

1029. The various infectious diseases of animals have been already set out in the laws relating to Customs.

CHAPTER XXXVIII.

LAW RELATING TO TRADE.

1030. This ordinance has been passed to substantiate the Business transactions. various purchases made by all the people of Tonga who transact business in the Kingdom of Tonga and in order to possess a written receipt from whom he has purchased the goods and therefore it has been enacted as follows:—

1031. Anyone purchasing goods or any other things from any- Stamped receipt. one and paying money when he pays he who receives the money shall make out a bill of the articles purchased and the prices paid for them and sign his name to the account and he shall attach to the account a stamp in accordance with the value of the goods purchased in accordance with what is stated below and he shall hand the account to him who has purchased the goods that he may retain it.

SCHEDULE.

If the value of the goods amount to:—

1.	To \$10 or over up to \$50	1d.
2.	„ \$50 „ „ \$150	2d.
3.	„ \$150 „ „ \$500	3d.
4.	„ \$500 „ „ \$1000	6d.
5.	„ \$1000 „ „ \$2000	1s.
6.	„ \$2000 „ „ \$4000	2s.
7.	„ \$4000 „ „ \$5000	4s.
8.	„ \$5000 „ „ \$10000	5s.

1032. Anyone committing a breach of this law shall on con- Penalty. viction pay to the Government one hundred dollars (\$100) or less as the Court may decide.

(Police Court. Purchaser to prosecute. No fees.)

LAW RELATING TO PEARLSHELL.

1033. It shall not be permitted for anyone to look for pearl- Permit. shell or dive for pearlshell without first obtaining a written permit. The permit to look for pearlshell or dive for pearlshell shall be two thousand dollars (\$2,000) for one year and such permit as stated in this Section shall be enquired for at the office of the Minister of Lands in Nukualofa.

Anyone committing a breach of this ordinance shall on con- Penalty. viction be punished by a fine to the Government of five hundred dollars (\$500) or less as the Court may decide.

EXPLANATION.—Small oysters shall be free, those commonly obtained by the people at Fakli in Tongatabu and Mounu in Vavau.

(Police Court. Police to prosecute. No fees.)

Government
diving.

1034. The Premier is empowered to look for gear to dive for pearlshell for the Government and for people to dive and he shall make regulations as to how the work if possible is to be carried out.

Permit for
each vessel.

1035. Anyone or a firm who have two or more vessels shall obtain a permit for each vessel two thousand dollars (\$2,000) for each.

Permits
quarterly.

1036. Permits shall be granted for a day quarterly or yearly commencing from the 1st January April July and October. The quarter to end March 31 June 30 September 30 and December 31.

Payment.

1037. Anyone obtaining a permit during the quarter shall pay for a whole quarter.

CHAPTER XXXIX.

RAILWAY.

Crossings.

1038. It is not lawful to cross the railway in any vehicle except in places regulated by the Government to cross and pieces of wood have been placed on each side of the railway track.

Trucks.

1039. It is not lawful for anyone to displace any railway truck from its proper place to any other place. Anyone wishing to use railway trucks it shall be his duty to return them to the place he got them from. The railway truck may be used from 6 a.m. till 5 p.m. but no longer.

Penalty.

1040. Anyone committing a breach of the above Section shall on conviction be liable to a fine of twenty dollars (\$20) or less as the Court may decide.

Approved of by His Majesty the King this eighth day of July 1903.

J. TUBOU.

[FINIS.]

APPENDIX.

THE CONSTITUTION	-	I.
TREATIES	-	II.

THE CONSTITUTION OF TONGA,

WHICH was granted by His Majesty on the fourth day of November One thousand eight hundred and seventy-five and amended by the Legislative Assembly on the thirty-first day of July One thousand eight hundred and eighty and ratified by the said Legislative Assembly on the fifteenth day of September One thousand eight hundred and eighty-two and sanctioned by His Majesty on the sixteenth day of September One thousand eight hundred and eighty-two.

And again amended by the Legislative Assembly on the nineteenth day of October One thousand eight hundred and eighty-two and unanimously confirmed by the Cabinet and the Privy Council and sanctioned by His Majesty on the twenty-third day of October One thousand eight hundred and eighty-two.

And again amended by the Legislative Assembly on the nineteenth day of November in the year of Our Lord One thousand eight hundred and eighty-five and unanimously confirmed by the Cabinet and the Privy Council and sanctioned by His Majesty on the twentieth day of November in the year of Our Lord One thousand eight hundred and eighty-five.

And again amended by the Legislative Assembly on the fourteenth day of December in the year of Our Lord One thousand eight hundred and eighty-eight and unanimously confirmed by the Cabinet and the Privy Council and sanctioned by His Majesty on the twenty-first day of December in the year of Our Lord One thousand eight hundred and eighty-eight.

I. DECLARATION OF RIGHTS.

1. Since it appears to be the will of God that man should be free as He has made all men of one blood therefore shall the people of Tonga and all who sojourn or may sojourn in this Kingdom be free for ever. And all men may use their lives and persons and time to acquire and possess property and to dispose of their labour and the fruit of their hands and to use their own property as they will.

Declaration of freedom.

2. No person shall serve another against his will except he be undergoing punishment by law and any slave who may escape from a foreign country to Tonga (unless he be escaping from justice being guilty of homicide or larceny or any great crime or involved in debt) shall be free from the moment he sets foot on Tongan soil for no person shall be in servitude under the protection of the flag of Tonga.

Slavery prohibited.

3. Whoever may wish to bring persons from other islands to work for him may make an agreement with them for the number of years they will work for him and a copy of the written agreement he makes with them shall be deposited in the Public Offices stating

Conditions under which foreign labourers may be introduced.

the amount of payment they shall receive the period they shall work and a promise to take them back to their own land. And the Government shall cause such contract to be carried out both on behalf of those who engage and those who are engaged. And such persons being so introduced shall be subject to the laws of the land and shall pay the same Customs duties as all the people in the Kingdom and taxes as shall be ordained by the King and his Cabinet. But it shall not be lawful for anyone to make an agreement with any Chinese to come and work for him. But it is not intended by this provision to prevent Chinese from coming to Tonga but to prevent them from coming as labourers. But any Chinaman wishing to reside in Tonga must produce a doctor's certificate declaring that he is free from disease and it shall thereafter be lawful for him to reside in this Kingdom.

Same law for
all classes.

4. There shall be but one law in Tonga for Chiefs and commoners for Europeans and Tongans. No law shall be enacted for one class and not for another class but the law shall be the same for all the people of this land.

Freedom of
worship.

5. All men are free to practise their religion and to worship God as they may deem fit in accordance with the dictates of their own consciences and to assemble for religious service in such places as they may appoint. But it shall not be lawful to use this freedom to commit evil and licentious acts or under the name of worship to do what is contrary to the law and peace of the land.

Sabbath Day
sacred.

6. The Sabbath Day shall be sacred in Tonga for ever and it shall not be lawful to do work or play games or trade on the Sabbath. And any agreement made or document witnessed on this day shall be counted void and shall not be recognised by the Government.

Freedom of
the press.

7. It shall be lawful for all people to speak write and print their opinions and no law shall ever be enacted to restrict this liberty. There shall be freedom of speech and of the press for ever but nothing in this section shall be held to outweigh the law of slander or the laws for the protection of the King and the Royal Family.

Freedom of
petition.

8. All people shall be free to send letters or petitions to the King or Legislative Assembly and to meet and consult concerning matters about which they think it right to petition the King or Legislative Assembly to pass or repeal enactments provided that they meet peaceably without arms and without disorder.

Habeas
Corpus.

9. The law of the writ of Habeas Corpus shall apply to all people and it shall never be suspended excepting in the case of war or rebellion in the land when it shall be lawful for the King to suspend it.

Accused must
be tried.

10. No one shall be imprisoned or punished because of any offence he may have committed until he has been sentenced according to law before a Court having jurisdiction in the case.

11. No one shall be tried or summoned to appear before any Court or punished for failing to appear unless he have first received a written indictment (except in cases of impeachment or for small offences within the jurisdiction of the Police Magistrate or for contempt of Court while the Court is sitting). Such written indictment shall clearly state the offence charged against him and the grounds for the charge. And at his trial the witnesses against him shall be brought face to face with him and he shall hear their evidence and shall be allowed to question them and to bring forward any witness of his own and to make his own statement regarding the charge preferred against him. But whoever shall be indicted for any felony such as treason sedition homicide larceny bribery perjury forgery embezzlement or other felony shall be tried by jury and this law shall never be repealed. And all claims for large amounts shall be decided by a jury and the Legislative Assembly shall determine what shall be the amount of claim that may be decided without a jury.

Procedure in criminal charges.

12. No one shall be tried again for any offence for which he has already been tried whether he was acquitted or convicted except in cases where the accused shall confess after having been acquitted by the Court and when there is sufficient evidence to prove the truth of his confession.

Accused cannot be tried twice.

13. No one shall be tried on any charge but that which appears in the writ or warrant and for which he was brought to trial.

Charge cannot be altered.

14. No one shall be intimidated into giving evidence against himself nor shall the life or property or liberty of anyone be taken away except according to law.

Trial to be fair.

15. It shall not be lawful for any Magistrate or Justice to adjudicate or for any jurymen to sit in any case in which one of his relations is concerned either as a plaintiff defendant or witness: nor shall any Magistrate or Justice sit in any case which concerns himself: nor shall any Magistrate or Justice or jurymen on any pretence receive any present or money or anything else from anyone who is about to be tried nor from any of the defendant's friends but all Magistrates and jurymen shall be entirely free and shall in no case whatever be interested or biassed in the discharge of their duties.

Court to be unbiased.

16. It shall not be lawful for anyone to enter forcibly the house or premises of another or to search for anything or to take anything the property of another excepting by the command of the Justices according to law: and should any person lose any property and know it to be concealed in any place whether house or premises it shall be lawful for him to make affidavit before a Magistrate that he believes it to be concealed in that place and he shall describe particularly the property so concealed and the place in which he believes it to be concealed and the Magistrate shall issue a search-warrant to the Police to search for the property according to the affidavit so made.

Premises cannot be searched without warrant.

Government
to be im-
partial.

17. The King shall govern on behalf of all his people and not so as to enrich or benefit any one man or any one family or any one class but without partiality for the good of all the people of his Kingdom.

Taxation.

18. All the people have the right to expect that the Government will protect their life liberty and property and therefore it is right for all the people to support and contribute to the Government according to law. And if at any time there should be a war in the land and the Government should take the property of anyone the Government shall pay the fair value of such property to the owner. And if the Legislative Assembly shall resolve to take from any person or persons their premises or a part of their premises or their houses for the purpose of making Government roads or other work of benefit to the Government the Government shall pay the fair value as assessed by four arbitrators two of whom shall be chosen by the Government and two by the owner or owners of the premises or house or property and these four arbitrators shall choose another to be their chairman and whatever sum they may agree upon shall be held to be the fair value.

Compensation
to be paid for
property
taken.

Expenditure
to be voted.

19. It shall not be lawful to increase or decrease the taxes or Customs duties without the consent of the Legislative Assembly nor shall any money be paid out of the Treasury or debts contracted by the Government but by vote of the Legislative Assembly excepting in cases of war or rebellion or dangerous epidemic or a similar emergency and in such case it shall be done with the consent of the Cabinet and the King shall at once convoke the Legislative Assembly and the Treasurer shall state the grounds for the expenditure and the amount.

Retrospective
laws.

20. It shall not be lawful to enact any retrospective laws.

Army subject
to civil law.

21. Every soldier shall be subject to the laws of the land whether he belong to the Guards the Artillery or to the Militia in accordance with the twenty-third clause and any soldier who breaks the law of the land shall be tried in the Courts as any other person. And it shall not be lawful for any officer to quarter any soldier upon the premises of anyone except in time of war and then only as may be resolved by the Legislative Assembly.

Qualifications
for electors.

22. Whoever has arrived at the age of twenty-one years and pays taxes and is a native of the land or one who has taken the Oath of Allegiance or received Letters of Denization and can read and write and from the time the Constitution of One thousand eight hundred and seventy-five (1875) became law has not been guilty of any felony such as treason sedition murder theft bribery perjury forgery embezzlement or a like felony (which deprive a man of his liberty and prevent him from holding office under the Government according to the twenty-fifth clause of this Constitution) may vote for Representatives to the Legislative Assembly who shall be elected by ballot. And on the day appointed for the election of Representatives to the Legislative Assembly he shall be exempt from summons for debt but this provision shall not exempt him from the

execution of a warrant upon a charge of felony in accordance with the twenty-fifth clause.

23. The King's Guards shall have the right to vote for Representatives to the Legislative Assembly although they are exempt from taxes in accordance with the provisions of this Constitution Act. It shall be lawful for the King to command any taxpayer to join the militia for the purpose of instruction or for parade on public occasions should he think fit and also in time of war to call out all those capable of bearing arms and to make orders and regulations for their control and provisioning. Militia.

24. Whoever has arrived at the necessary age and is able to write and read and since the granting of the Constitution of One thousand eight hundred and seventy-five (1875) has not been guilty of any felony such as treason sedition homicide larceny bribery perjury forgery embezzlement or any similar felony in accordance with the twenty-fifth clause and has paid his taxes and is not in debt for a larger amount than is allowed by law it shall be lawful for him to enter the Legislative Assembly if chosen by any electorate as a member according to law. But anyone holding a position of emolument under the Government shall not be eligible for a seat in the Legislative Assembly excepting His Majesty's Ministers the Chief Justice the Governors and Mayors of towns. Qualifications for Representatives.

25. It shall not be lawful for anyone who has committed any felony such as treason sedition homicide larceny bribery perjury forgery embezzlement or a like crime since the granting of the Constitution to hold any office under the Government of Tonga whether of emolument or honour or to vote for Representatives to the Legislative Assembly if he have not received pardon from the King with a declaration in his pardon that he can again hold office under the Government as a free man and that he may vote for Representatives to the Legislative Assembly in accordance with the twenty-second clause. Convict may not vote unless pardoned.

26. It shall not be lawful for anyone holding any office under the Government whether of emolument or otherwise to hold any appointment or receive any emolument from another Government without first obtaining permission from the King. And it shall not be lawful for anyone holding an office of emolument under the Government to engage in trade or work for anyone else. Officers not to engage in trade.

27. Every male native who has arrived at the age of sixteen years shall pay taxes whether he hold tax lands or not. And every European or stranger who shall come to reside in this land whether as a trader or carpenter or artificer whether he has premises or leased lands or not shall pay the same taxes as all other people notwithstanding that he may hold trading licenses or may pay rent for leased lands. Every native to pay taxes.

28. Whoever shall be really poor whether owing to sickness or old age if he cannot pay taxes whether he be Tongan or Foreigner shall appear before one of the Justices on a day appointed by the Government and it shall be lawful for such Justice to give him an Exemptions from taxes.

exemption from paying taxes but it shall not be lawful to exempt any person who receives rents from leased land or any person who receives any emolument or pension from the Government.

Age of maturity.

29. Although it is herein provided that all males who have arrived at the age of sixteen years shall pay taxes yet it shall not be lawful for them to succeed to any inheritance or any title until they have arrived at the age of twenty-one years. But the Royal Family shall be considered to have arrived at the age of maturity at eighteen years.

Qualifications for jurors.

30. Every native male person who has arrived at the age of twenty-one years and pays taxes and can read and write and has not been guilty of any felony as set forth in the twenty-fifth clause of this Constitution shall be liable to serve on juries and the names of all those who are liable to serve shall be published once every year and anyone who neglects to serve shall be punished as shall be enacted by the Legislative Assembly. But members of the Legislature ministers of religion assistant ministers schoolmasters collegians public servants guardsmen artillerymen and all officials of the Government shall be exempt from serving on juries.

Trial by jury.

31. Any European or subject of any of the great nations who shall be guilty of any felony as enumerated in the twenty-fifth clause of this Constitution or who shall be sued for a large amount (and the Legislative Assembly shall determine the amount of claim which shall be tried by jury) shall be tried by a jury of natives whose names stand on the jury list of the place where the Court is held provided always that this shall be in accordance with any treaty made or which may be made between His Majesty King George or his heirs and successors and the Sovereign of any of the great nations.

Trial of foreigners.

32. The subjects of any nation which has recognised Tonga as a Kingdom after residing in Tonga for the space of two years may take the Oath of Allegiance. Such persons shall have the same privileges as the native-born subjects of Tonga and in the trial of any Foreigner if it shall appear that there is a difference of meaning between the law published in English from that published in Tongan the case shall be tried according to the English version of the law which shall be held to be the meaning of the law. And should any Foreigner be charged with the commission of any offence for which no Tongan law has been provided he shall be tried according to the British law which shall be held to be the law of Tonga in such cases until a law has been passed by the King and Legislative Assembly to meet the offence.

British law to be in force in certain cases.

II.—FORM OF GOVERNMENT.

The Government.

33. The Government of this Kingdom is divided into three Bodies:—

- 1st. The King Privy Council and Cabinet (the Ministry).
- 2nd. The Legislative Assembly.
- 3rd. The Judiciary.

34. The form of Government for this Kingdom is a Constitutional Government under His Majesty King George Tubou his heirs and successors. Form of Government.

35. The Crown and Throne of this Kingdom is occupied by His Majesty King George Tubou and it is hereby confirmed that it shall be occupied by him and by David Uga who was begotten by him and by Wellington Gu who was begotten by him and by them who shall be begotten by him in marriage and if there be no heirs by marriage of Wellington Gu it shall descend according to the law of succession. This is the law of succession:—It shall be lawful only for those born in marriage to succeed. The succession shall be to the eldest male child and the heirs of his body but if he should have no children to the second male child and the heirs of his body and so on until all the male line shall be ended. Should there be no male child the eldest female child shall succeed and the heirs of her body and if she should have no children it shall descend to the second female child and the heirs of her body until the female line is ended. And if there shall be none of this line of David Uga lawful descendants by marriage to succeed to the Crown of Tonga it shall descend to William Tugi and his lawful heirs begotten by him in marriage and to their heirs begotten by them. And if there should be no lawful heir the King shall appoint his heir if the House of Nobles consent to it [the Representatives of the People having no voice in the matter] and he shall be publicly declared heir to the Crown during the King's life. Should there be no heir to the Crown or successor who has been so publicly proclaimed the Premier or in his absence the Cabinet Ministers shall convoke the Nobles of the Legislative Assembly [the Representatives of the People having no voice in the matter] and when they meet the House of Nobles shall choose by ballot some one of the Chiefs whom they wish to succeed as King. And he shall succeed as the first of a new dynasty and he and the heirs of his body born in marriage shall possess the Crown according to law. And in the event of there being none to succeed according to this law the Premier or in his absence the Cabinet Ministers shall again convoke the Nobles of the Legislative Assembly in accordance with this law and they shall choose one to succeed to the Throne as the first of a new dynasty and so on according to this law for ever. Succession to the Throne.

36. It shall not be lawful for any member of the Royal Family who is likely to succeed to the throne to marry any person without the consent of the King. And if any person should thus marry the marriage shall not be considered legal and it shall be lawful for the King to cancel the right of such person and his heirs to succeed to the Crown of Tonga. And the next person in succession to him who so marries shall be declared the heir and the offender shall be regarded as dead. Heir apparent may not choose consort.

37. After this Constitution shall become law His Majesty shall take the following oath on a day appointed and this oath shall also be taken by those who shall succeed him on the throne—"I solemnly swear before Almighty God to keep in its integrity the Coronation oath.

Constitution of Tonga and to govern in conformity with the laws thereof."

Idiot cannot
succeed.

38. No person shall succeed to the Crown of Tonga who has been found guilty of a felony or who is insane or imbecile.

King com-
mands
forces.

39. The King is the Commander-in-Chief of the forces on land and sea. He shall appoint all officers and make such regulations for the training and control of the forces as he may think best for the welfare of the country but it shall not be lawful for the King to make war without the consent of the Legislative Assembly.

King may
pardon con-
victs

40. It shall be lawful for the King with the consent of the Privy Council to pardon any person who has been convicted of a breach of law provided that he shall not pardon any person convicted of maladministration in accordance with the fifty-fifth clause. It shall not be lawful to pardon any person convicted of this offence.

King's rela-
tions with
Parliament.

41. The King with the consent of the Privy Council shall convoke the Legislative Assembly which shall always assemble in Nukualofa the capital of the Kingdom. It shall not be lawful to meet in any other place except in case of war. And if the King shall be displeased with the Legislative Assembly it shall be lawful for him to dissolve the Assembly and to command that new Representatives be elected to enter the Legislative Assembly. But it shall not be lawful for him to dismiss any one of the Nobles of the Legislative Assembly except in cases of treason or sedition and then only in accordance with the forty-eighth clause. But it shall not be lawful for the Kingdom to remain without a meeting of the Legislative Assembly for a longer period than three years and in the event of any important occurrence the Legislative Assembly shall be convened without delay to deliberate upon it.

Treaties.

42. It shall be lawful for the King to make treaties with Foreign States provided that such treaties shall be in accordance with the laws of the Kingdom. It shall not be lawful for the King to alter the Customs duties without the consent of the Legislative Assembly. The King may appoint his representatives to other nations according to the custom of nations.

Foreign Minis-
ters.

43. The King shall receive Foreign Ministers and may address the Legislative Assembly in writing regarding the affairs of the Kingdom and matters which he may wish to bring before the Assembly for deliberation.

King's signa-
ture to laws.

44. The person of the King is sacred. He governs the country but his Ministers are responsible. All Acts that have passed the Legislative Assembly must bear the King's signature before they become law.

Prince Regent.

45. Should the King die before his heir is eighteen years of age a Prince Regent shall be appointed in accordance with the forty-sixth clause.

46. Should the King wish to travel abroad it shall be lawful for him to appoint a Prince Regent who shall administer the affairs of the Kingdom during his absence. And if the King should die whilst his heir is not yet arrived at the age of eighteen years and he has not declared in his will his wishes regarding a Prince Regent during his heir's minority the Premier or the Cabinet shall at once convoke the Legislative Assembly and they shall choose by ballot a Prince Regent who shall administer the affairs of the Kingdom in the name of the King until the heir shall have attained his majority [but the Representatives of the People shall have no voice in such election].

Prince Regent
—how ap-
pointed.

47. The King is the Sovereign of all the Chiefs and all the people. He governs the Kingdom.

King's powers.

48. It is the King's prerogative to give titles of honour and to confer honourable distinctions but it shall not be lawful for him to deprive anyone who has an hereditary title of his title such as Chiefs of hereditary lands and Nobles of the Legislative Assembly who possess hereditary lands and a seat in the Legislative Assembly according to the forty-first clause of this Constitution except in cases of treason. And if anyone shall be tried and found guilty of treason the King shall appoint a member of that family to succeed to the name and inheritance of the guilty person.

King may con-
fer titles.

49. It is the prerogative of the King with the advice of his Cabinet to decree the coinage which shall be legal tender in this Kingdom and to make regulations for the coining of money.

Coinage.

50. In the event of civil war or war with a Foreign State it shall be lawful for the King to proclaim martial law over any part or over the whole of the country.

Martial law.

51. The Flag of Tonga (the flag of King George) shall never be altered but shall always be the flag of this Kingdom and the present Royal Ensign shall always be the ensign of the Royal Family of Tonga.

National flag.

52. The lands of the King and the property of the King are his to dispose of as he pleases. The Government shall not touch them nor shall they be liable for any Government debt. But the houses built for him by the Government and any inheritance which may be given to him as King shall descend to his successors as the property and inheritance of the Royal line.

Royal pro-
perty.

53. It shall not be lawful to sue the King in any Court for a debt without the consent of the Cabinet.

King exempt
from action.

PRIVY COUNCIL.

54. The King shall appoint a Privy Council to assist him in the discharge of his important functions. The Privy Council shall be composed of the Cabinet in accordance with the fifty-fifth clause and the Governors in accordance with the fifty-eighth clause and the Chief Justice and any others whom the King shall see fit to call to his Council. And if any case shall have been heard in the Supreme

Constitution
and powers
of Privy
Council.

Court it shall be lawful for either party thereto to appeal to the Privy Council which shall re-hear the case and the judgment of the Privy Council shall in all cases be final provided that it shall not be lawful for the Privy Council to re-try any criminal case but only to advise the King on the remission or mitigation of sentences. No Ordinance which may be passed by the King and Privy Council shall have any effect until the signature of the Minister to whose department such Ordinance relates is affixed thereto and if such Ordinance shall be illegal such Minister alone shall be responsible and when the Legislative Assembly shall meet it may confirm such Ordinances and make them law or rescind them.

CABINET.

Constitution and powers of Cabinet.

55. The Cabinet or Ministers of the King shall consist of the Premier who shall be Minister for Foreign Affairs the Treasurer the Minister of Lands the Minister of Police and any other Ministers whom His Majesty may be pleased to appoint. It is the King's prerogative to appoint the Ministers and they shall hold office during the King's pleasure or for such period as may be specified in their commissions and any one Minister may hold two or more offices. It shall be lawful to impeach the Ministers before the Legislative Assembly if their administration is not in accordance with law. The Ministers shall be members of the Privy Council and of the Legislative Assembly as Nobles. Each Minister shall draw up a report once every year acquainting the King with the affairs of his department and such report shall be forwarded by the King to the Legislative Assembly at its next meeting and if the Legislative Assembly shall wish to know anything concerning the department of any Minister he shall answer all questions put to him by the Legislative Assembly and report everything in connection with his department.

Duties of Ministers.

56. Each member of the Cabinet shall have an office in Nukualofa the capital of the Kingdom and he shall satisfy himself that all the subordinates in his department faithfully perform their duties. And the Government shall build or rent offices suitable for the work of each Minister.

Treasurer to report to Parliament.

57. When the Legislative Assembly shall meet the Treasurer shall present to the Legislative Assembly on behalf of the Cabinet an account of all moneys which have been received and expended during the current year or since the last meeting of the Assembly and the nature of the receipts and expenditure.

Governors— how appointed

58. The King with the consent of the Cabinet shall appoint Governors to Haapai Vavau Niuafoou and Niuatobutabu. The Governors shall in virtue of their office hold seats in the Legislative Assembly and shall also be members of the Privy Council whilst they hold the office of Governor and they shall hold office only during the King's pleasure.

Powers of Governors.

59. It shall not be lawful for a Governor to enact any law but he shall be responsible that the law is enforced in his district. If the administration of any Governor be contrary to law it shall be lawful to impeach him in the Legislative Assembly.

THE LEGISLATIVE ASSEMBLY.

60. The King and Legislative Assembly shall have power to enact laws and the Nobles and Representatives of the People shall sit in one House. And when the Legislative Assembly shall agree upon any bill which has been read and voted for by the majority three times it shall be presented to the King for his sanction and upon receiving his sanction and signature it shall at once become law. Votes shall be given by raising the hand or by standing up in division or by saying "aye" or "no."

Powers of Assembly.

61. The Legislative Assembly shall be called the Legislative Assembly of the Kingdom of Tonga.

62. The Legislative Assembly shall meet after every second year that is before the completion of the third year but if any grave emergency arise it shall be lawful to summon the Legislative Assembly to meet for deliberation without delay.

Sessions.

63. The Legislative Assembly shall be composed of the Ministers in accordance with the fifty-fifth clause and the Nobles and Representatives of the People.

Members of Assembly.

I. **MINISTERS.**—It shall be lawful for the King to choose his Ministers from the Nobles or from the Representatives of the People or from the people and in the last case they shall be members of the Legislative Assembly in accordance with the fifty-fifth clause.

II. **NOBLES.**—It is the prerogative of the King to determine how many Nobles there shall be in the Kingdom and every Noble whom the King shall be pleased to appoint and his heirs male in accordance with clause one hundred and seventeen shall always have the right to sit and vote in the Legislative Assembly.

III. **REPRESENTATIVES OF THE PEOPLE.**—There shall be as many Representatives of the People as there are Nobles in the Legislative Assembly and the Legislative Assembly shall determine how they shall be apportioned among the various districts.

64. The following Oath shall be taken by the members of the Privy Council—"I solemnly swear before God that I will be truly loyal to His Majesty King George Tubou the rightful King of Tonga and that I will keep righteously and perfectly the Constitution of Tonga and assist to the end of my power and ability in all things in connection with the Privy Council." The following Oath shall be taken by the Ministers—"I solemnly swear before God that I will be truly loyal to His Majesty King George Tubou the rightful King of Tonga and that I will keep righteously and perfectly the Constitution of Tonga and discharge the duties of my department to the end of my ability for the benefit of the King and his Government." The following Oath shall be taken by the Nobles and Representatives of the People—"I solemnly swear before God that I will be truly loyal to His Majesty King George Tubou the rightful

Oaths of members.

King of Tonga and that I will righteously and perfectly conform to and keep the Constitution of Tonga and zealously discharge my duties as a member of the Legislative Assembly." The members of the Privy Council shall sign their names to the Oath and read it in the presence of the King. The Ministers shall sign their names to the Oath and read it in the presence of the King. The Nobles and Representatives of the People shall sign their names to the Oath and read it in the presence of the Legislative Assembly.

**Rules of
procedure.**

65. The King shall appoint the Speaker of the Assembly from one of the Nobles of the Legislative Assembly but all other officers shall be appointed by the Legislative Assembly. The Legislative Assembly shall make all rules in connection with its meetings in accordance with the usage of other Legislatures.

**Qualification
of Noble.**

66. No one shall succeed to the position of Noble until he has attained the age of twenty-one years and no one shall succeed to that position or enter the Legislative Assembly who is insane or imbecile or who has been guilty of felony as provided in the twenty-fifth clause.

**Qualifications
of Represent-
ative.**

67. The Representatives of the People shall be chosen by ballot. It shall not be lawful for anyone to enter the Legislative Assembly who is insane or imbecile but those only who are free in law according to the twenty-fourth and twenty-fifth clauses. The mode of ballot shall be as follows:—The elector shall choose from the candidates those whom he wishes to enter the Legislative Assembly and write such candidates' names on the ballot paper and place it in the ballot box. The papers shall be collected by the Clerk who shall be appointed by the Premier for the purpose and he shall ascertain who is elected a member of the Legislative Assembly and shall declare on the day of election who has been elected and report the election at once to the Speaker of the Assembly. He shall also collect all the ballot papers and such ballot papers shall be preserved in the Government offices for the space of seven years.

Ballot.

**Qualification
of elector.**

68. It shall not be lawful for anyone who is insane or imbecile to vote in the election for Representatives of the People to the Legislative Assembly but those only who are free in law according to the twenty-second clause.

Bribery.

69. Whoever shall use threats or offer bribes for the purpose of persuading any person to vote for him and he be elected as a member of the Legislative Assembly shall be unseated by the Legislative Assembly when they have satisfactory proof that the offence was committed.

**Privilege of
Upper House.**

70. It shall be lawful for only the Nobles of the Legislative Assembly to vote upon laws relating to the King Royal Family and Nobles of the Legislative Assembly and after any such law has been read and passed three times by a majority of the Nobles it shall be submitted to the King for his sanction or veto or otherwise.

71. Should the King withhold his sanction from any law passed by the Legislative Assembly and submitted to him for approval it shall be unlawful for the Legislative Assembly to again discuss such law until the following session. King's veto precludes discussion.

72. It shall be lawful for the Legislative Assembly to pass judgment upon its members and although all the members may not be present it shall be lawful for the Legislative Assembly to discuss and pass laws should one-third of the members or twenty members be present: but if there are less than one-third present they shall adjourn to another day until one-third of the House or twenty members shall be present. And at the next meeting if there still be less than one-third of the House or twenty members present it shall be lawful to command the presence of all the Nobles and all the Representatives of the People and if they fail to attend it shall be lawful to inflict a punishment for such disobedience. Quorum.

73. If anyone shall speak or act disrespectfully in the presence of the Legislative Assembly it shall be lawful to imprison him for thirty days and whoever shall publish any libel on the Legislative Assembly or threaten any member or his property or rescue any person whose arrest has been ordered by the Legislative Assembly may be imprisoned for not exceeding thirty days. Contempt of Assembly punishable.

74. Should any Noble be guilty of conduct unbecoming his position whether during the session of the Legislative Assembly or not he may be tried and deprived of his office by his Peers but the Representatives of the People shall not take part in his trial and if deposed the King shall appoint some person of such Noble's family to succeed to his seat in the Legislative Assembly provided that his title and hereditary estate shall not be confiscated except for treason or sedition. Noble may be dismissed for misconduct.

75. A Journal of the proceedings of the Legislative Assembly shall be kept and the votes for and against any motion shall at the desire of one-fifth of the members present be recorded in the Journal of the Assembly. Journal.

76. The Nobles and Representatives of the People shall be free from arrest whilst the Assembly is sitting excepting for felonies enumerated in the twenty-fifth clause. And no member of the Legislative Assembly shall be liable for anything he may have said in the Legislative Assembly. Immunity from arrest.

77. It shall be lawful for the Nobles and the Representatives of the People to impeach any of the Ministers or Governors or Justices for misconduct and the Legislative Assembly shall have power upon conviction to deprive the accused of his office provided that the Courts only may inflict punishment according to law should he be convicted before them. Impeachment.

78. Any Representative who may wish to resign his seat may tender his resignation in writing to the Speaker and his connection with the Legislative Assembly shall cease when he tenders his resignation. Resignation of seat.

Bye-elections.

79. Upon the death or resignation of any of the Representatives of the People the Speaker shall immediately command that the electorate which he represented shall elect a Representative in his place. But the Legislative Assembly shall not adjourn although their number may not be complete.

General elections.

80. New elections shall be held for all the Representatives of the People every five years but it shall be lawful for the King at his pleasure to dissolve the Legislative Assembly although five years since the last election may not have expired and to command the electorates to re-elect Representatives to the Legislative Assembly according to law.

Assembly to assess taxes.

81. The Legislative Assembly shall assess the amount of taxes to be paid by the people and the Customs duties and fees for trading licenses and shall pass the estimates of expenditure for the Public Service in accordance with the nineteenth clause. And upon the report of the Minister of Finance upon the revenue and expenditure received during the years succeeding the last meeting of the Assembly the Legislative Assembly shall determine the estimates for the expenditure of the Government until the next meeting of the Legislative Assembly. And the Ministers shall be guided by the estimates of public expenditure so authorised by the Legislative Assembly.

Amendments to Constitution.

82. It shall be lawful for the Legislative Assembly to discuss amendments to the Constitution provided that such amendments shall not affect the law of liberty the succession to the Throne and the titles and hereditary estates of the Nobles. And if the Legislative Assembly wish to amend any clause of the Constitution such amendment shall after it has passed the Legislative Assembly three times be submitted to the King and if the Privy Council and the Cabinet are unanimously in favour of the amendment it shall be lawful for the King to assent and when signed by the King it shall become law.

Enacting formula.

83. The formula for enacting laws shall be "Be it enacted by the King and Legislative Assembly of Tonga in the Legislature of the Kingdom as follows:"

Laws to cover but one subject.

84. To avoid confusion in the making of laws every law shall embrace but one subject which shall be expressed by its title.

Chief Justice may suspend laws.

85. The present law shall be in force until repealed by the Legislative Assembly excepting such laws as are at variance with this Constitution. And it shall be lawful for the Chief Justice to suspend the operation of any law which is at variance with the Constitution until the next meeting of the Legislative Assembly.

THE COURTS.

Courts.

86. The Judicial power of the Kingdom shall be vested in the Supreme Court District Courts and Police Courts.

Supreme Court.

87. The Supreme Court shall consist of the Chief Justice and two associated Justices any two of whom may hold a Court. And in the absence of the Chief Justice the senior associated Justice shall preside. The three Justices have equal powers.

88. The King with the consent of the Cabinet shall appoint Judges. Justices to the Supreme Court. And the Justices of the Supreme Court shall hold office during their good behaviour and shall receive salary from the Government as may be appointed by the King and Legislative Assembly. And it shall be lawful for the Legislative Assembly to increase but not to diminish their salaries while they hold office. And should it appear to the Legislative Assembly that any of the Judges has been guilty of improper conduct it shall be lawful for the Legislative Assembly to impeach such Judge in accordance with the seventy-seventh clause.

89. The Justices of the Supreme Court shall have power to direct the form of indictments and control the procedure of the lower Courts and make rules of procedure. Powers of Judges.

90. Should any of the Governors or Ministers or Justices be impeached in the Legislative Assembly the Chief Justice shall preside in the Legislative Assembly during the trial. But if the Chief Justice be impeached in the Legislative Assembly the King shall appoint some person to preside during such trial. Chief Justice to preside at impeachments.

91. Whenever the three Justices or two of the three Justices are agreed upon a decision such decision shall be final subject nevertheless to an appeal to the Privy Council in accordance with the fifty-fourth clause. Decision final.

92. The Supreme Court shall have jurisdiction in all cases in Law and Equity arising under the Constitution and Laws of the Kingdom (excepting cases of felony which can be tried only by Jury) and in all matters concerning Treaties with Foreign States and Ministers and Consuls and in all cases affecting Public Ministers and Consuls and all Maritime cases. Powers of Supreme Court.

93. It shall be lawful for the King or the Cabinet or the Legislative Assembly to require the opinions of the Justices of the Supreme Court on important or difficult questions. Legal opinions

94. It shall not be lawful for any Justice to sit or adjudicate upon any new trial or appeal from any decision which he may have given. Judge may not hear appeal from own decision.

95. The Chief Justice and Justices shall take the following Oath:—"I swear in the presence of God that I will be loyal to George Tubou the lawful King of Tonga and that I will perform truly and with impartiality my duties as a Justice in accordance with the Constitution and the Laws of the King." The Justices shall read and sign this Oath in the presence of the Cabinet. Oath of Judge.

96. The Legislative Assembly shall determine the fees payable to the various Courts. The Clerk of the Court shall keep the Court records. Fees.

97. It shall not be lawful for any Justice or Police Magistrate to receive a portion of any fine paid by any person convicted of misdemeanour or for the Government to allot prisoners to serve any Justice or Magistrate or Policeman or Juror or any other person as payment for duties discharged by them. Judge not to receive fine.

- Jurors.** **98.** The Legislative Assembly shall regulate the summoning of jurors and the fees if any they shall receive.
- District Courts.** **99.** One of the Justices shall hold the District Court and the King and Legislative Assembly shall determine the number of District Courts which shall be held in this Kingdom.
- Trial by jury.** **100.** All cases brought before the District Court shall be tried by jury and any person accused of felony as defined in the twenty-fifth clause or any case which has been committed for trial from the Police Court shall be tried by a jury of twelve and the law of trial by jury shall never be repealed.
- Form of verdict.** **101.** It is the duty of the Jury in criminal cases to pronounce whether the person accused is guilty or not guilty according to the evidence given before the Court. In civil cases the Jury shall give judgment for payment or compensation as the case may be and according to the merits of each case.
- Judge to direct jury.** **102.** In criminal or civil cases the Judge shall direct the Jury upon the law bearing upon the case before the Court and assist them in arriving at a just decision upon the case before them. The Justice shall have power to refuse to admit evidence which he may deem to be irrelevant or improper.
- Court days.** **103.** It shall be lawful for the District Courts to hear all criminal and civil cases brought before them but they shall not hear both civil and criminal cases on the same day. Different days shall be appointed for the hearing of civil and criminal cases.
- Appeal.** **104.** Should any civil case be decided in a District Court and the plaintiff or defendant be dissatisfied with the decision he may appeal to the Supreme Court and if the decision of the District Court shall appear to have been wrong the Supreme Court may reverse such decision.
- Chief Justice to report upon criminal statistics** **105.** The Chief Justice shall report once a year to the King upon the administration of Justice and the criminal statistics of the country and upon any amendments in the law which he may recommend. And the King shall lay this report before the Assembly at its next meeting in the same manner as the reports of the Ministers.
- Powers of Police Courts.** **106.** The King and Legislative Assembly shall determine the time and place for holding the Police Courts. And the Legislative Assembly shall limit the powers of the Police Magistrates in criminal and civil matters and shall determine what cases shall be committed for trial to the District Courts. Criminal and civil Courts shall be held at different times as provided in clause one hundred and three for the District Courts.
- Procedure in impeachments.** **107.** Should any member of the Legislative Assembly lay a charge against any one of the Cabinet Ministers or Governors or Justices and impeach him before the Legislative Assembly the accused person shall receive the accusation in writing seven days before the trial shall be held. Such trial shall be conducted as

provided in the eleventh clause. After all the witnesses have been heard the accused shall retire and when the Assembly have arrived at a decision he shall be brought before them and the decision announced to him. If he be found guilty it shall be lawful to dismiss him from office but if acquitted it shall not be lawful to impeach him again upon the same charge in accordance with the twelfth clause.

108. The following offences shall be held to warrant impeachment as provided in clause one hundred and seven: Breach of the Laws or the Resolutions of the Legislative Assembly Mal-administration Incompetency Destruction or Embezzlement of the property of the Government or the performance of acts which may lead to difficulties between this and another country.

Offences warranting impeachment.

THE LAND.

109. All the land is the property of the King and he may at pleasure grant to the Nobles and titular Chiefs or Matabules one or more estates to become their hereditary estates. It is hereby declared by this Constitution that it shall not be lawful for anyone at any time hereafter whether he be the King or any one of the Chiefs or the people of this country to sell any land whatever in the Kingdom of Tonga but they may lease it only in accordance with this Constitution. And this declaration shall become a covenant binding on the King and Chiefs of this Kingdom for themselves and their heirs and successors for ever.

Land vested in Crown.

Sale prohibited.

110. The Cabinet shall determine the terms for which leases shall be granted but no lease shall be granted for any longer period than ninety-nine years and the Cabinet shall determine the amount of rent for all lands which the King has transferred to the Government.

Terms of leases.

111. The forms of deed transfer and permit which have been sanctioned by His Majesty King George are hereby appointed to be the forms according to which all future deeds of leases transfers or permits shall be made.

Form of deed.

112. This Constitution shall not affect any leases which have been granted by the Government or any leases which have been promised whether leases of land in the interior or of town allotments. Such leases will be recognised by the Government but this exception shall not refer to any leases which may be granted after the granting of this Constitution.

Existing leases respected.

113. No leases of any town site shall in future be granted to any religious body for any purpose unless there are thirty adults male and female of such church in that town and it shall not be lawful for any religious body to use such leased lands for other than religious purposes or to sub-let to any other person and upon satisfactory proof before a Court that any such land has been sub-let such land shall revert to the Crown.

Church lands not to be sub-let.

Beach front-
age.

114. All the beach frontage of this Kingdom belongs to the Crown from fifty feet above high-water mark and it shall be lawful for the Government to lease any portion of the beach frontage for erecting a store jetty or wharf and the Minister of Lands with the consent of the Cabinet shall have power to grant such lease.

Registration
of deeds.

115. All leases unless signed by the King himself shall be signed by the Minister of Lands and sealed with the seal of his office and countersigned by one of the Cabinet Ministers who shall affix the seal of his office and no lease or transfer will be considered valid or recognised by the Government unless registered in the office of the Minister of Lands.

Estates to be
published.

116. At a convenient time after the publication of this Constitution the King shall cause to be published in the Gazette the names and estates of those Chiefs that have been granted hereditary titles that is the Nobles who have seats in the Legislative Assembly according to the sixty-third clause and the Chiefs who although not Nobles have been granted hereditary titles and estates.

Law of suc-
cession.

117. The following is the law of Succession:—Children lawfully born in wedlock only may inherit and the eldest male child shall succeed and the heirs of his body but if he have no descendants then the second male child and the heirs of his body and so on until all the male line is ended. Should there be no male child the eldest female child shall succeed and the heirs of her body and if she should have no descendants the second female child and the heirs of her body and so on until the female line is ended. And failing direct heirs the property shall revert to the eldest brother of the owner of the property beginning with the eldest and his heirs in succession to the youngest and their heirs in accordance with the law of inheritance. And if the brothers have no descendants it shall descend to the eldest sister and the female line as provided in the case of the male line. And if these should have no descendants and there should be no legitimate heir it shall revert to the Crown in accordance with the one hundred and nineteenth clause. But should a female be next in succession to the title of a Noble or of a Hereditary Chief the next male heir shall inherit the title and estates. But should such female afterwards have a legitimate male issue the title and estates shall revert to the male issue of the female upon the death of the male in possession of the estate. Provided that the female that is the heir shall occupy the town allotment and the plantation lands appertaining to such title but the hereditary estates that is the lands occupied by the people shall be held by the inheritor of the title.

Estate without
heirs to
revert to
Crown.

118. Should there be no legitimate heirs to an estate such estate shall revert to the King. But the King may confer the title and estate upon any other person and the person so appointed and his heirs shall possess such title and estates for ever.

119. All tax lands shall be hereditary in the male line only (but this clause shall not prevent a widow from holding her deceased husband's lands so long as she remains unmarried and

chaste) and every person who possesses a tax land shall pay the sum of one dollar (\$1) per annum as rent to the Noble or Hereditary Chief or the King for such tax land. And all taxpayers having tax land shall have town allotments together with their inland tax lands and both will be recognised by the Government.

120. It shall not be lawful for any Noble Hereditary Chief or Tongan to lease any land to any foreigner without having first obtained the permission of the Cabinet.

121. This Constitution became law on the twenty-first day of December in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and eighty-eight.

JIOAJI TUBOU.

UILIAME TUGI,

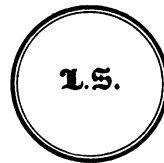
Speaker of the Legislative Assembly.

MISA BEIKA,

Premier.

ILAIKIMI TUBO,

Clerk to the Privy Council.



TREATY OF FRIENDSHIP BETWEEN GREAT BRITAIN
AND TONGA.

Made by Her Majesty the Queen of Great Britain and Ireland and His Majesty the King of Tonga on the twenty-ninth day of November, 1879, and Amended on the second day of June, 1891.

ARTICLE I.

There shall be perpetual peace and friendship between Her Majesty the Queen of the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Ireland her heirs and successors and His Majesty the King of Tonga his heirs and successors and between their respective dominions and subjects.

ARTICLE II.

His Majesty the King of Tonga engages to grant to no other Sovereign or State any rights powers authority or privileges in Tonga in excess of those accorded to Her Britannic Majesty.

The subjects of Her Britannic Majesty shall always enjoy in Tonga and Tongan subjects shall always enjoy in the territories of Her Britannic Majesty whatever rights privileges and immunities they now possess or which are now accorded to the subjects of the most favoured nation and no rights privileges or immunities shall be granted hereafter in Tonga to the subjects of any Foreign State which shall not equally and unconditionally be granted to the subjects of Her Britannic Majesty.

ARTICLE III.

(a) If any subject of Her Britannic Majesty in Tonga is charged with a criminal offence cognisable by British Law such charge may be tried by the Court of Her Britannic Majesty's High Commissioner for the Western Pacific Islands.

(b) If any subject of Her Britannic Majesty is charged with the violation of any Law or Regulation in Tonga relating to Customs Taxation Public Health or Local Police not cognisable as an offence against British Law he shall be amenable to the jurisdiction of the Tongan Courts the proceedings of which shall be conducted in public and the records of which shall be public and accessible.

(c) Every civil suit which may be brought in Tonga against any subject of Her Britannic Majesty in Tonga shall be brought before and tried by the Court of Her Britannic Majesty's High Commissioner.

(d) Every summons or warrant to appear as a witness before the Court of Her Britannic Majesty's High Commissioner issued in accordance with British Law and directed to a Tongan subject shall if possible be endorsed by a Judge of the Supreme Court of Tonga and when so endorsed shall have the same authority and may be enforced in like manner as if issued by the Supreme Court of Tonga but where it shall be made to appear to the Court that the delay required to procure such endorsement might lead to the escape or removal of a material witness such summons or warrant may be issued by the Court without such endorsement and shall have the same authority and may be enforced in like manner as if such summons or warrant had been directed to a subject of Her Britannic Majesty.

(e) The expression "British Law" in this Article includes any Regulations made and issued by Her Britannic Majesty's High Commissioner for the Western Pacific Islands for the government of British subjects within his jurisdiction and the Court of Her Majesty's High Commissioner shall include any British Court or Officer for the time being authorised to exercise jurisdiction in the Western Pacific.

ARTICLE IV.

Her Britannic Majesty agrees to surrender to His Majesty the King of Tonga any Tongan subject who being accused or convicted of any of the undermentioned crimes committed in the territory of the King of Tonga shall be found within the territory of Her Britannic Majesty.

The crimes for which such surrender may be granted are the following:

Murder or Attempt to Murder
Embezzlement or Larceny
Fraudulent Bankruptcy
Forgery.

Her Britannic Majesty may however at any time put an end to this Article by giving notice to that effect to His Majesty the King of Tonga. The Article shall however remain in force for six months after notice of its termination.

It is agreed that the arrangement contained in this Article shall be subject to the restrictions on the surrender of fugitive criminals contained in the Acts respecting extradition which are in force in the dominions of Her Britannic Majesty and the procedure to be adopted with respect to the surrender of such criminals shall be in conformity with the provisions of the said Acts.

Ratified on the eighth day of September one thousand eight hundred and eighty-one.

TREATY OF FRIENDSHIP BETWEEN GREAT BRITAIN
AND TONGA.

Her Majesty the Queen of Great Britain and Ireland Empress of India and His Majesty the King of Tonga being desirous of strengthening the relations of amity between their respective States have resolved to conclude a Treaty for that purpose and have named as their Plenipotentiaries Her Majesty the Queen of Great Britain and Ireland Basil Home Thomson Esquire and His Majesty the King of Tonga Jiaoji Fatafehi Tui Belehake who have communicated to each other their respective powers have agreed upon and concluded the following Articles:—

ARTICLE I.

His Majesty the King of Tonga agrees that he will have no relations of any sort with Foreign Powers concerning the alienation of any land or any part of his Sovereignty or any demand for monetary compensation.

ARTICLE II.

Her Majesty will at all times to the utmost of her power take whatever steps may be necessary to protect the Government and territory of Tonga from any external hostile attacks and for this and similar purposes Her Majesty's officers shall at all times have free access to the waters and harbours of Tonga. And the King of Tonga hereby agrees to lease to Her Majesty a suitable site or sites in any harbour or harbours in Tonga for the purpose of establishing a station or stations for the coaling and repair of Her Majesty's ships and for the erection of any military works or fortifications which may be necessary or desirable for the protection of such stations and will at all times to the utmost of his power co-operate with and aid Her Majesty's naval and military forces in the defence of such station or stations if requested so to do by Her Majesty's officers.

ARTICLE III.

Her Majesty will appoint some one to act as British Agent and Consul in Tonga who will be the authorised medium of communication between Her Majesty's Government and the Government of Tonga. And His Majesty the King of Tonga may appoint his representative to conduct

such negotiations. The Agent will not interfere in any way with the internal affairs and administration in matters where the interests of British subjects or Foreigners are not concerned but will be at all times ready to advise the King and his Government in any matter in which they may seek his advice and exercise the jurisdiction vested in Her Majesty by Article V. of this Treaty until such time as Her Majesty the Queen may appoint a Chief Justice.

ARTICLE IV.

And whereas His Majesty the German Emperor has by Article II. of the Convention between Great Britain and Germany signed at London on the 14th November 1899 renounced in favour of Great Britain all the rights of Germany over the Tongan Islands including the right of extra-territoriality in the said islands and it is desirable in order the better to enable Her Majesty to fulfil her obligations under this Treaty that Her Majesty should have and exercise civil and criminal jurisdiction over all subjects of Foreign Powers in Tonga His Majesty the King of Tonga agrees that Her Majesty shall have and exercise jurisdiction as defined in Article five of this Treaty in the case of the subjects and citizens of all Foreign Powers in Tonga.

ARTICLE V.

The jurisdiction to be exercised by Her Majesty in Tonga shall extend to the hearing and settlement of all claims of a civil nature against British subjects or Foreigners and against all British and Foreign vessels by whomsoever preferred and to the trial and punishment of all offenders and crimes of which British subjects or Foreigners may be accused in Tonga except as hereinafter provided. All such cases whether civil or criminal shall be dealt with in accordance with the provisions of the Pacific Order in Council 1893 and of any Order amending the same so far as applicable. The authorities of Tonga shall at all times to the utmost of their power when called upon by the British Government render aid in making arrests or in enforcing judgments in pursuance of this jurisdiction. *Provided* that British subjects and Foreigners charged with violations of the Law and Regulations of Tonga relating to Customs Taxation Public Health and Local Police not cognizable as such under the Law of Great Britain shall be amenable to the jurisdiction of the Tongan Courts. The proceedings at all such trials shall be public and the records thereof accessible.

ARTICLE VI.

It is agreed that the Treaty of 29th November 1879 between Her Majesty and His Majesty the King of Tonga shall be considered to be abrogated in so far as it may be inconsistent with the provisions of this Treaty.

ARTICLE VII.

The present Treaty shall come into force and effect from the date of signature thereof but shall again become null and void if not ratified within the prescribed period.

ARTICLE VIII.

The present Treaty shall be ratified and exchanged at Nukualofa within twelve months from the date of signing.

Done at Nukualofa this 18th May 1900.

This Treaty was ratified at Nukualofa on 16th February 1901.

INDEX.

Army	3, 342	Appearance in Civil Action	261-263, 267
Appeal to Privy Council	16, 208	" of Accused	244, 254
" No Criminal	16, 166, 208	Affirmation	245, 278, 327
" from Police Court 103, 164, 256, 274, 841	594	Amendment of Charge	247
" from Tax Roll	841	" to Constitution	17
" under Customs Law	1014	Action, How Commenced	257
" to Military Court	207	" Grounds for	257
Costs	19	" Against Guard	1015
Assembly, see Legislative Assembly.		" for Tort	257
Appropriation Act	28	" Against Post Office	663
Auditor-General in Cabinet	38	" upon Contracts	257, 677-683
" Transfer of Items	59, 81, 85-88	" Cross	270
" Duties	69	" by Customs	835, 837
" Signs Vouchers	80	Accomplice, Evidence of	289
" Appointment	80	" Punishment	298-300
" Duration of Office	81	Accessories	298-300, 345
" Audits Quarterly	83, 84	Abortion, Procuring	337, 373, 374
" Information to	85-88	" Death by	376
" Responsibility	33-56	Arson	337, 416
Assistant Premier	54, 55	" Attempted	417
Agreement Cannot Nullify Law	323	Assassination of King	342
" re Land	517	Abduction	384
See Contract.		" Evidence in	385
Adjournment	212, 253, 262, 268	" of Minor	400
Affidavit before Magistrate	223, 224	" of Married Woman	401
" Clerk	186, 227	Accidental Injury to Person	392
Assault, Grievous	233, 337, 390-392	" Property	429
" Petty	235, 397	Agent, Commission	684, 686
" on Public Officer	351, 822	" Embezzlement	421
" and Battery	390-401	" for Customs	824
" Threatening	398	Adulteration	424
Abusive Language	235, 505	Allotment, see Tax Land.	
Adultery	233	Auction, Sale by	684, 709-711
" Divorce for	650	" Government	709
" of Both Parties	651	" of Arms	722
" Punishment	661	Arms, License	722, 723
" of Married Woman	662	" Sale of	722
" Pardon of Woman	662	" License Cancelled	722
" Evidence in	667	" of Public Officer	723
" Remission of Sentence	666	" Inspection of License	724
" Soliciting	668	" Seizure of	724
Animals, Damage by	235, 505	" Prohibition of	724
" See Cattle.		" Import and Export	829
" Cruelty to	438	Ammunition, see Arms.	
" Sales of	524		
" Impounding Loose	448, 449	Buildings, Government	52
" Worthless, Destroyed	453	Ballot	133, 136, 137, 140
" Concealing Owner's Name	455	Bribery at Elections	144
" Damaging Roads	616	" a Felony	337
" Cemeteries	636	" Accepting	357
" Unburied Carcass	520	" Offering	358, 822
" Importing New	1024	Birth, Registry of	186, 187, 530
" " Prohibited	1024, 1026	" Abstracts	187
" " Useful	1025	" Concealment of	375
" Diseased	830, 1026, 1027	Ball, Admission to	219, 220
" Inspection of Imported	1027	Books by Post	913
" List of Useful	1028	" Prohibited	830
" Infectious Diseases	1027, 1029	" Tradesman's	285
Arrest under Warrant	239, 242	Boy, Whipping	296
" of Absconder	239	" Damage by	296
" by Police	242, 244	Breaking and Entering	337, 411
" under Customs Law	836	" Pound	456
" under Wharf Law	905	Bigamy	337
Absconder	239	" Divorce for	650
Accused, Charge Read to	193, 242	Bestiality	389
" May be Arrested	239, 242	Battery	390-395
" Nature of Offence	231, 229	Rush Fires	418, 419
" Plea	243	Bathing by Infected Persons	502
" Appears in Person	244, 254	" Polluting Water	502, 521
" Cannot be Sworn	248	Brothels	504
" Statement in Court	248, 278	Bugle Blowing	505
" " on Arrest	280	Barbed Wire Prohibited	630
" Remand	217, 247, 253	Beach, see Foreshore.	
" Discharge	197, 217	Burial, see Cemetery.	

Bastards, Maintenance of	669	Constitution, Amended	17
" Nationality	669	Chief Justice, see Justice	
Baker, License	684, 715, 716	" in Privy Council	13
" Syndicate	717	" in Assembly	122
Butcher, License	684, 719-721	" Suspends Laws	20, 341
" Unwholesome Meat	720	" in Cabinet	28
" License Cancelled	1027	" Appointed	157
" Meat License	697, 719-721	" Impeached	157
Billiard Table License	684, 712, 714	" Duration of Office	157
" Restrictions	713	" Grants Marriage License	168
Bread, License to Sell	718	" Grants Divorce	168
Boat, Definition	753	" Is Probate Judge	168, 175
Bill of Health, Incoming	475	" Exempts Taxes	172
" Outgoing	497	Clerk to Privy Council	26
Boarding Officer Appointed	755	" to Cabinet	43
" Fees, etc.	755	" to Supreme Court	186
" on Arrival	758	" to Police Court	227
" Accommodation	760	" Appointed	46
" Remains on Ship	761	" Weekly Deposits by	67
" May Search Vessel	761	" for Customs Purposes	824
" Demands Ship's Papers	761	Court, Supreme	156
" May Break into Vessel	761	" Police	156, 209, 210
" May Seize Goods	761	" Minute Book	251
" Secures Goods	764	" Lands	92
Bond, Uninvoiced Goods in	785	" Contempt of	275, 276
" Certificate and Transfer	783	" Fees	170, 186, 227, 304
" Export under	795, 796	Sched. Ch. IV.	164, 213
" Loss in	831	" Jurisdiction	232
" for Transshipment Coastwise	769	" Confession after Trial	165
Foreign	770	During Trial	343
" Removal to Warehouse	771, 780	of Treason	170
" for Landing before Entry	773	Civil Cases, Fees	171, 214
" Rent	774, 776	" Time of Trial	202-207, 257-277
" Warehouse, Appointed	776	Criminal Cases, Time of Trial	171, 212
" Goods Taken to	773	" Tried by Jury	173
" Removal to	774	Procedure	193-201, 228-255
" Dangerous Goods	777	College, Control of	52, 966
" Books of Account	778-783	" Students' Tax	582
" Original Packages	779	" Exempt from Jury	188
" Samples Taken	779-832	Chief, Felony of	6
" Goods Repacked	779	" Rent from Foreigner	552
" Spirits	779	" Royalty on Rent of	553
" Removed from	780, 783, 789	Coinage, Counterfeit	460, 830
" Export Entry from	780	" Proclaimed	10, 60, 461
" Home Consumption	780	Customs Officials Appointed	46, 755
" Entry	780	" Obstructing, etc.	822, 906
" Removal to Other	780	Bribing	822
Bond	780	" Control by Premier	52, 754
" Forfeited Goods	780	" Offences, No Fees	233
" Illegally Removing	780	" Action Against	845
" Sale of Goods in	781, 782	" Action by	835
" Certificate	783	" Oath Before Collector	828
" Payment of Charges	784	" Convictions	838
" Office Hours	784	" Time of Information	839
Burden of Proof (Customs)	842	" Issues Trading Licenses	685
Bill of Lading, Detained	788	" Liquor	725
" Produced	763, 789, 798	" Arms	722
Ballast	872-874	" Definitions	753
Cabinet, Part of Government	1	" Hours	784, 826
" Consent to Coinage	10	" Salaries	755
" Consent to Sue King	11	" Regulations	755
" Members in Privy Council	13	" Overtime	755
in Assembly	122	" Duties (see Duties)	
" Amends Constitution	122	" Port of Entry Proclaimed	756
" Composition of	28, 104	" Cancelled	756
" Meetings	33, 35, 47	" Vessel Arriving	757
" Quorum	33	" Entry Inwards	757, 763
" Resolutions	34, 35	" Boarding	758-761
" Limitations	36	" Receives Officer	759, 760
" Regulations Passed by	36	" Searching	758, 761
" Orders re Hearings	37, 103, 256, 841	" Entry Outwards	790-798
" Transfers Estimates	38	" Clearance Outwards	792, 798
" Emergency Meetings	39	" Ships' Stores	808
" Passes Village Regulations	513	" Goods Landing Before En- try	762, 772, 773, 774
" Ministers Report to	42	" Goods Breaking Bulk	762
" Clerk	43	" Import Entry, Classes of	767
" Consents to Magistrates	209	" Entry Refused	767
" Records	43	" Improper Seized	767
" Appoints Officials	46	" Passed by Owner	768, 789
" to Leases	95	" by Master	765
" to Justices	157	" Transshipment Coastwise	769
" Defamation of	673	Foreign	770
" Issues Liquor Licenses	725, 731	" Removal to Bond from Ship	771
" Consents Required	11, 17, 95, 103, 125	Shed	774
157, 209, 256, 313, 448		" Landing Before Import Entry	773, 774
500, 502, 513, 725, 731		" Bond Rent	774
755, 990, 996			

Customs, Passengers' Luggage	775	Circumstantial Evidence	290
" Bond Warehouse Appointed	776	Compellable Witnesses	285, 275, 291, 292
" Dangerous Goods	777	Children, Inspection of Age	109, 110, 979
" Bond Books and Accounts	778	" Evidence of	293
" Packing in Bond	779	" Punishment of	296
" Removal from Bond	780, 783, 789	Conspiracy	298, 350
" Sale of Bonded Goods	781, 782	Criminal Negligence	301
" Bond Certificate	783	Concealment in Distress	308, 365
" Payment of Duties, etc.	784, 789, 903	" of Birth	375
" Passing Entries	787, 785, 789	" of Lost Property	415
" Uninvoiced Goods Bonded	785	" of Owner's Name	455
" Sighting Goods	785	" of Cargo	815
" Sale of Uninvoiced Goods	785	Commutation of Death	310
" Ad Valorem Duty	786	Culpable Homicide	337
" Discount on Invoices	788	Capital Punishment	338, 344
" Calculation of Duties	789	Citizens' Rights, Deprivation	338
" Discharge of Cargo	791	Crime, Definition of	340
" Export Entry Passing	792, 795, 797	Contempt of Court	275-277
" Export Goods Examined	793	Carnal Intercourse	377-382
" " Seized	793, 797	Criminal Outrage	381-383
" No "Export" in Small Vessels	794	" Misappropriation	420
" Bond for Drawback	795, 796	Cheating	422
" Landing Certificate	796	" by Impersonation	423
" Drawback on Duties	799	Credit, Supplying Goods on	422
" Coasting License	800, 801	Cruelty to Animals	438
" " Without License	802	Cattle, see Animals.	
" See Coasting.		" Landing	899, 901
" Smuggling, see.		" Wharfage on	899
" Chinese Poll Tax	818	" at Large	432-434
" " Inspection	818	" Destroyed	433-434
" Government Goods Free	820	" Tethering	435
" Passport, see	819, 893	" Sale of	524
" Informer's Reward	821	" Diseased	830, 1026, 1027
" General Penalty	823	Cricket	507, 985
" Documents by Clerk	824	Church, Service in	509
" " by Agent	824	" Disturbing	508
" Demand Written Authority	825	" Leases	547
" False Documents	827, 828	" Private, Prohibited	548
" Perjury	828	" Village	548
" Arms, Import and Export	829	" Allotment	580
" Explosives, Import and Export	829	Cleaning Premises	523
" Goods Prohibited, Import	830	Census	534
" " Forfeited	830	Cocoanuts, Plucking	536
" Loss of Goods in	831	" for Travellers	537
" Arrest by Officer	905	" for Distressed Vessels	537
" Resisting Officer	906	Common	634
" Samples Taken	832	Cemeteries, Cleaning	635
" Rebate on Damaged Goods	833	" Damaging	636
" Issue of Regulations	834	" of Villages	637
" Warrant for Arrest	836	" of Chiefs	635
" Joint and Several Actions	837	" Burials in	637
" Forfeitures, How Made	840	" of Foreigners	638
" Appeal to Supreme Court	841	Condonation in Divorce	652, 654
" Onus Probandi	842	Collusion	653
" Claim to Forfeited Goods	843	Commission Agent	684
" Uncondemned Seizures	844	Company License	698
" Duties on Imported Goods	846, 847	Copra License	703
" " Exemptions	847 Sched.	Crew, Agreement Produced	763, 798
" " ad Valorem	847 "	" Number of	884-888
" " Export	847 "	Clearance from Last Port	763
" " General	847 "	" after Export Entry	792
" Goods Landed on Wharf	898	" Outwards	798
" " Elsewhere	898	" Leaving Without	798
" S.S.I. Produce Landing	889	" of Coaster	803, 805
" Consignee's Risk	898	" Native Vessel	802
Contracts Made by Premier	49	Cigars, Duty on	789
" Action upon Oral	257	Cargo, Discharging	791
" " Written	272, 677-683	" Receiving	791
" Evidence on	283, 284	" Concealing	815
" with Foreigners	677-683	" Running	815
" for Supply of Goods	677	" Dangerous	858, 870
" by Intestate	175	Collector of Customs, see Customs.	
" for Services	677	Chinese, Poll Tax	818
" for Purchase of Vessel	682	" Inspection of	818
" Breach of	257, 683	" "Catalogue" Defined	913
Challenging to Fight	505	" "Coastwise" Defined	753
Charge Read to Accused	193, 243	Coasting License Issued	800
" of Judge	194	" " Period	801
" Sheet	240	" " Rates	801
" Amendment of	247	" " Temporary	801
" Withdrawal	249	" " Not for Native	802
Cost of Trial	206, 234, 266, 269	" Without License	802
" of Appeal	207	" Cargo Book	803, 805
Cross-action	270	" Master's Book	803, 805
Cross-examination	246, 263, 264	" with Foreign Goods	806
Compulsion of Accused	248	" Passengers	803, 805, 938
Counsel May Appear	267	" Entry at Each Port	803
" European	267		

Coasting Papers Produced	803, 805	Disorderly Conduct in Town	505
" Pilotage and Dues	804	" " in Hotel	739-741
" Clearance Last Port	805	" " in Post Office	958
" Rates Sched. xxvii.	803	Persons Harbours	743
" Clearance Outwards	943	Definitions	325-331
Duties (Customs) Mail by	5	" re Post Office	912, 913
" " Altered	784, 789	" re Customs	753
" " Payment	789	Dollar, Defined	329
" " Calculation	786	Destruction of Property, see Damage.	
" " ad Valorem	789	Drugs, Unlawful Use	393
" " on Spirits	787	Dog, Damage by	441, 609
" " Discount on Invoice	789	" Tax	607
" " on Tobacco, etc.	799	" Destroyed	607, 609
" " Drawback	833	" Transfer	608
" " on Wrecks	833	" Requisition	610
" " Flotsam and Jetsam	846, 847	Drum, Beating	505
" " on Imports	847	Drunkenness	506
" " Exemptions	847	" Habitual	752
" " General	847	Dynamite Prohibited	510
" " Export	896	" Permits	511
" " Tonnage	847	" see Explosives.	
" " on Coinage	799	Dwelling-houses	514
Death of King	27, 30	" Inspection	515
" of Employee	79, 87, 113, 185	Dress, Before Noble	528
" of Noble	123, 152	" in Public	505
" Registry Office	186, 187, 530	Distillers' License	730
" Punishment by	309, 310	Dutiable Goods, see Duties.	
" Commutation of	310	" Defined	753
" by Provocation	371	" Securing	764
" by Negligence	370	" Vessel for Orders	766
" Sudden	529	" Transshipment Bond	769, 770
" Inquest on	529	" Warehouse Bond	771
" Registration of	530	" Landed Without Entry	772, 773
" Defamation after	675	" Bonded Before Entry	773
Dismissal of Employee	63, 79, 87, 113	" Removable to Bond	774
" Criminal Case	217, 241	" Bond Rents	774
" Civil Case	266	" Landed, Where	898
Documents of State	45	" How Bonded	779
" Produced to Auditor	83, 84	" Dangerous	777
" Altering	466	" Repacked in Bond	779
" Destroying	466	" Removal from Bond	780, 783, 789
" Use of False	467	" Illegally Removing	780
District Funds	72-74	" Sale in Bond	781, 782
" Defined	331	" Worthless, Destroyed	782
Districts, Supreme Court	160	" Bond Certificate	783
" Cases Tried in	161	" Uninvoiced	785
" Police Court	210	" in Small Vessels	794
" Trading	692	" Bond for Drawback	795
Divorce Decrees	168	" Landing under Bond	796
" Grounds for	650, 655	" Export Entry, see.	
" Prohibited	651-654	" Import Entry, see.	
" Procedure	656-658	" for Export, Seized	793, 797
" Evidence in	656, 658	" on Coasters	806
" Two Hearings	657	" Undeclared	810, 815, 817
" Respondent Absent	658	" Concealed	817
" Division of Property	660	" Smuggling, see.	
" Marriage after	659	" for Government	820
Distribution of Estate	176, 178-181	Drawback	795, 799
Descent of Land	182, 556, 557, 563	Desertion	1005
" of Title	123, 124	Defamation Defined	670
Deceased, Property of	176-185	" 1st Degree	671-673
" Defamation of	675	" 2nd Degree	674
Deposition of Witnesses	186, 227	" Privileges	676
" Dying Person	286	" Libellous Address	951
Dying Statement	286	" of Dead Person	675
Deeds, see Tax Land.		Executive, Privy Council	12
Damage, Malicious, to Property	233, 337, 428	Estimates, Passing	19, 88
" Government Property	233, 430, 868	" Report to Assembly	19, 88
" by Animals	235, 431, 616	" Disallowed	19
" by Boy	296	" Expenditure under	48, 55
" Accidental	429	" Supplementary	88
" by Cattle	431	" Transfer of Items	38
" by Dogs	441	Expenditure, Annual Statement	77
" by Pigs	442	" Assembly	78
" by Fire	418, 419	" Extraordinary	39, 41, 74
" to Roads	616	" by Premier	48, 55
Defence, Witnesses for	250	Employee Responsible for Stores	51
Decision of Judge	251, 261, 266, 294	" Death of	79, 87, 113, 185
Debt, Action for	257, 272	Election of Representative	132, 141, 142
" Not Recoverable	271	" Control by Premier	132, 140
Distress on Judgment	269, 303-308, 315	" Time of	132
" for Village Tax	611	" Method of	132-142
" Days of Grace	315	" Bribery at	144
" for Poll Tax	583	" Threatening at	144
" for Horse Tax	606	" Districts	129
Disorderly Conduct in Court	277		
" " in Church	508		

Elector, Qualification	130	Education, Punishment	989
" Intimidating, etc.	144	Entry Inwards, Goods Moved After ..	762, 767
" Voting	131, 136-139	" " of Vessels .. 756, 757, 762, 763	
" Challenged	138, 139	" " of Coaster	803
Extradition	297	" " Papers Produced	763
Evidence, Giving .. 194, 202, 246, 250, 263-265		" " Master's Declaration	763
" Further	270, 278-294	" " Outwards of Vessel	790
" Refusing to Give	221, 268	" " of Coaster	803
" Inciting Not to Give	275	" " Papers Produced	790
" on Oath	276	" " No Cargo Before	791
" Hearsay	278	" " Import, Kinds of	767
" Nature of	279	" " Forms	767
" Statement by Accused	279	" " Refused	767
" Previous Characters	280	" " Before Goods Landed	767
" Inadmissible .. 279, 284, 286, 293		" " Goods Forfeited	767
" of Contract	283	" " Time of Passing	768
" of Handwriting	283	" " Transhipment	768
" of Dying Person	286	" " Landing of Goods	768
" Written Statement	286	" " Passed by Whom	768
" in Treason	287, 343	" " Landing Without	772, 773
" in Perjury	287	" " Bonding Before	774, 785
" of Accomplce	289	" " Passengers' Luggage	775
" Tradesman's Books	285	" " Vessel Enters First	767
" Circumstantial	290	" " Papers Produced	785, 789
" Incriminating	292	" " Examination of Goods	785
" by Children	293	" " Declaration by Owner	785
" Judgment to be on	294	" " Uninvolved Goods	785
" King's Evidence	289	" " Export, for Bonded Goods	780, 792
" in Rape	385	" " Before Clearance	792
" in Abduction	385	" " Shipment	795, 797
" in Divorce	656	" " Under Bond	792, 795
" in Adultery	667	" " Under Drawback	792, 795
" re Trading License	693	" " Owner's Declaration	792
European, see Foreigner.		" " Government Goods	820
Execution, Civil	260, 303-308	" " Ports	756, 757
" Only Once	303	" " False	788
" Mode of	305, 306	" " of Coasting Vessel	803, 805
" Return of Writ	307	" " Home Consumption	767, 780, 789
" Concealment in	308	" " for Removal to Other Bond	780
" Goods Seizable	308	Felony by Noble or Chief	6, 124, 126, 555
Embezzlement	69, 84, 337	" " Procedure in	217
" by Public Servant	359, 360	" " Trial of	171, 221
" by Clerk	420	" " Classes of	337, 541
" by Agent	421	" " Punishment	338
Extortion	412	" " Compounding	994
Escaping from Quarantine	485, 487	Felon, Disabilities of	127, 130, 188, 555, 556
" from Gaol	998, 999	Foreign, Laws re Country	20
Exposing Person	399, 505	" Minister	28, 45
Ejectment	558, 561	Foreigners, Leases to	90, 540, 542, 543, 559
* Exemption from Taxes	582, 598-601	" " Trial of	211
" by Chief Justice	172	" " Permits to Reside	90, 540-542, 516
" by Magistrate	598	" " Cannot Sue Native	271
" Public Notice	599	" " Sues on Contract	272
" of Guards	581	" " Definition	330
" Cancelled	600	" " Liable for Treason	346
" of Prisoners	601	" " Validity of Leases	544
Explosives, Import and Export	829	" " Application for Lease	545
" on Vessel	858	" " Foreshore Permits	549
" Use in Harbour	862	" " Magistrate	211
" by Mail	960	" " Council Not Allowed	267
Education, Control by Premier	52, 966	" " Labour Tax	597
" College	966	" " Marriage of Woman	644
" Village Schools	966	Finance, see Expenditure.	
" Assistant Minister	966	" Minister of	28
" Officers Appointed	966	Fines Payable in Money	61-63
" Masters	966, 968	" " Received by	186, 227
" Committees	967	" " Punishment by	309
" School Books	969	" " Nature of	314
" Religious Instruction	970	" " Payment of	315, 317, 318
" School Houses	971	Fees, When Not Payable	233, 236, 256
" " Buildings	972	" " When Payable	235, 237, 270, 304
" Master's House	973	Freedom of People	154, 155
" Examining Committee	974	Fornication	233, 663-668
" Certificate	975	" " Pardon on Marriage	666
" Vacancies	976	" " Evidence in	667
" Tax Inspection	977	Forgery	337, 465
" Salaries	977, 978	" " of Liquor Order	749
" School Age	979	" " of Postage Stamps	947-949
" " Attendance	979	Fighting	356
" Non-attendance	979, 980, 981	" " Challenge	505
" "	983, 984	Fire, Damage by	418, 419
" " Permit to Change	982	False Receipt by Public Servant	361
" " Guardian Liable	983	" " Pretences	423
" " Forbidden Games	985	" " Weights and Measures	425, 426
" " Annual Examination	986	" " Accusation	464
" " School Furniture	987	" " Quarantine Declaration	476
" " Children at Night	958	" " Census Return	534

False Tax Report	595, 596	Guards, Neglect of Duty	1012
" Customs Oath	828	" Offences by	1013, 1014
" Customs Documents	788, 827	" Appeal to Military Court	1014
Firearms, see Arms and Gun.		" Trial by Commandant	1014, 1016
" Discharging	505, 507, 862	" Civil Action Against	1015
" Carrying Loaded	519	" Petty Breaches	1016
Fencing Cattle	432-434	" Salary Forfeited	1017
Furious Riding	437	" Fines Deducted	1018
Fono, Classes of	527	Honours Granted by King	6
" Attendance at	527	Hereditary Estates, Trial <i>re</i>	92
" Laws Read at	527	" Laws <i>re</i>	93
Funeral	531	Handwriting, Evidence of	283
" Presents	532	Hard Labour	309, 311
Foreshore Owned by Crown	549	Homicide	368-372, 337
" Permits	549	Horse, see Stallion.	
" Cutting Stone	550, 551	" Tethering	435
" Rubbish on	631	" Taking Without Leave	436
" Removing Sand, etc.	872	" Furious Riding	437
Fruit License	703	" Sale of	524, 608
Flotsam and Jetsam	833	" Unattended	538
Government, Form of	1	" Tax	602-606
" by the King	7	" Transfer of	608
" Property	52	" Registration	610
" Reserves	526	Health Officer	472
" Auctioneer	709	" Delay of	473
" Publications Not Seditious	353	" Bill of	475, 497
Governors in Privy Council	13, 104	Heir, Choice of Tax Land	572
" In Cabinet	28, 104	Houses, Dwelling	514, 515
" Appointed	104	House Breaking	337, 411
" In Assembly	104, 122	Hawking License	684
" Represent Government	105	" Defined	705, 706
" Reports by	105	" Fee	707
" Duties of	105-113, 120, 350	" Personal	708
" Impeached	106	Hours, Customs	784, 826
" Disperse Assembly	350	Hotel, Application for	731
" Inspection by	107, 109, 110	" License Fee	732
" Limitations of Powers	111, 112	" No Sales in	733
" Requisition for Stores	111	" License Period	734
" Fono	527	" Produced	735
" Defamation of	673	" Hours of Sale	736
" Issues Master's Certificate	890	" Inspection	737
Gaolers Appointed	46	" Disorderly Persons	739, 740
" May Receive Tax	591	" Disturbance in	741
" Offences by	997, 998	" Harbours Thieves, etc.	743
" Trial of	997	" License Suspended	745, 752
" Permitting Escape	998	Harbour Dues by Constables	804
" Oath of	1001	" Dues Payable	849
Gaol, Control of	996	" Dues Exempted	849, 880
" Regulations	996	" Schedules of Dues	xxix.
" Escape of Prisoners	999	" Proclaimed	848
" Absence of	1000	" Limits	849
Gazette, Control of	52	" Control by Premier	850
" Publication in	319-321	" Vessel Anchoring	855, 856
" Definition of	328	" Mooring	855, 856
Guilt, Proof of	281, 842	" Shifting	855-857, 860
Gate, Opening	459	" with Explosives	858
Grievous Assault	233, 337	" Striking Masts, etc.	859
" Hurt Defined	390	" Obstructing	859, 869
" with Intent	391	" Warping	859-861
Gambling	505	" Security of	860
Graves, see Cemetery.		" Lights at Anchor	865
Gun License	723	" Throwing Material in	866, 875
" See Firearms and Arms.		" Marks	868
" Sale of	723	" Removing Material	868, 872
" License Suspended	723	" Encroachments on	875
" of Public Officer	723	" Police Signals	876
" License Inspection	724	" General Penalty of	878
" Seizure of	724	" Regulations	881
" Prohibition of	724	Harbour Master Appointed	850
Goods, see Dutiable Goods.		" Flag of	851
" Contract for	677-683	" Using Flag of	851
" Definition of	753	" Vessel Obeys	854
Guards, Exempt from Poll Tax	581	" Anchors Vessel	855, 856
" Commander-in-Chief	1002	" Shifts Vessel	857
" Officers Appointed	1002	" Prosecutes	879, 907
" Number of	1003	" Detains Vessel	888
" Pay of	1003	" Issues Passport	893
" Enrolment	1004	" Obstructing	877
" Desertion	1005	Inherited Titles	6
" Leaving	1005	" Lands	6
" Military Court Trial	1005, 1007-1009, 1014	Inheritance Granted	539, 555
" Discharge of	1006	" of Noble 123, 124, 126, 539	555, 556
" Losing Property	1010	" of Tax Land	557, 563
" Destroying Property	1010	Impeachment of Minister	30
" Dismissal	1010, 1013	" of Governor	106
" Disobedience	1011, 1014	" of Justice	157
		" of Noble	126

Intestate Inquiry	175	Jury, Foreman of	195
" Division of Property .. .	176-179	" Fees	200
" Rights of Widow .. .	176, 178, 179	" Qualification	188, 295
"	181-183	" None on Rehearing .. .	201, 256
" Taking Property of .. .	184	King, Constitutional	1
Intimidating Accused .. .	232	" Oath of	2
" Voter	144	" Duties of	2
" Public Officer	367	" Prerogatives	3-11, 20, 123
" Witness	276	" Commander-in-Chief .. .	3, 1002
Indictable Offences, Procedure .. .	217-220	" Pardon by	4, 166, 208, 310
Interpretation of Laws	319-341	" Treaties by	5
Incest	386, 387	" Representatives of .. .	5, 89
Indigent Persons	535	" Cannot Alter Duties .. .	5
Illegitimate Children	669	" Inheritances	6
Intoxicating Liquor, see Liquor.		" Addresses " Assembly .. .	5
Informers	751, 821	" Confers Titles	6, 123
"Intact," Definition of	753	" Person Sacred	7
Impersonating Police	993	" Governs Land	7, 539
" Cheating by	423	" Assents to Laws	8
Imprisonment, Punishment by .. .	309	" Appoints Ministers .. .	9, 28, 146
" for Life	310	" Dismisses	9, 146
" with Hard Labour	311	" Decrees Coinage	10, 461
" Simple	312	" Cannot be Sued	11
" in Default of Fine	314	" Presides Privy Council .. .	13
" Days of Grace	315	" Appoints Councilors .. .	13
" How Reckoned	316	" Assents to Ordinances .. .	18-22
Inquest	529	" Appoints Auditor-General ..	80
Injury, see Damage.		" Owns Land	89, 539, 549
" Malicious, to Person	392	" Part of Assembly	122
" Accidental, to Person .. .	392, 429	" Laws re	122
Indecent Gesture	399	" May Appoint Noble	126
" Language	505	" Fixes Time of Assembly .. .	132
" Exposure	505	" Convenes Assembly	145
" Books, etc.	830	" Appoints Speaker	146, 147
Impounding, see Pound.		" Appoints Justices	157
" Stray Animals	447, 448	" Assassination of	342
" Trespassing Animals .. .	449	" Depositing	342
" Owner's Name Given .. .	455	" Grants Inheritances .. .	539, 555
" Sale	452-454	" Owns Foreshore	549
Infectious Diseases	495	" Defamation of	347, 672
" " Labour Vessel	495	" Suspends Arms Licenses .. .	722, 723
" " at Foreign Port	499	" Prohibits	723
" " Station	501, 502	Laws, Repeal of	332-335
" " Districts	503	" Become Operative	8, 150, 319, 320, 527
" " Permits	503	" Passed by Assembly .. .	8, 121, 125, 150
" " Animals	1029	" Signed by King	8
Infected Animals	830, 1026, 1027	" Ministers Responsible .. .	8, 321
" Ports	499	" Publication of	23, 118, 320, 527
Invoices Detained	787	" re King and Family .. .	125
" Produced	785, 789, 792	" re Nobles	125
" Discount on	787	" Premier Circulates	321
Judiciary	1	" Not Retrospective	322, 334, 335
Justice, see Chief Justice.		" Stronger than Agreement .. .	323
" Appointed	157	" Suspension of	20, 341
" Oath of	174	" Interpretation of	319-336
" Impeached	157	Leases, How Granted	90, 95, 96
" Duration of Office	157	" Sub-Leases	90
" Powers of	158, 167, 168, 172, 639	" Custody of	90
" Disability of	162	" Registration of	91
" Charge to Jury	194, 202	" Only One Granted	96
" Sentence by	197	" of Government Reserves .. .	526
" Issues Marriage License .. .	639	" Signed by Minister .. .	540, 542, 543
" Grants Exemption Tax .. .	172	" Validity	544
Judgment, Previous	162	" Application for	545
" Passing	251, 261, 266	" Foreshore	549
" Warrant	252	" Forms of	546
" by Default	261	" to Churches	547
" Payment of	261	" Private Churches on .. .	548
" How Enforced	269	" Rents	99, 552, 553
" Cross-action	270	" by Noble	559
Jurisdiction, Supreme Court .. .	163, 164, 167, 168	" Transfer	544, 546
"	172, 258	Larceny, see Theft.	
" re Treaties, etc.	163	Libel, see Defamation.	
" Police Court	213, 222, 258, 492, 598	Liquor, License	697
Jury, Felony Triable by	173	" No Sale by Hawker .. .	706
" Exemptions from	188	Legislative Assembly	1
" List	189	" " Alters Duties	5
" Non-attendance	190	" " Address by King	5
" Service on	190	" " Passes Laws	8, 121
" Relations on	295	" "	125, 150
" Challenges	191, 205	" " Amends Constitution .. .	17
" Oath of	192	" " Alters Poll Tax	582
" Empannelling	193	" " Amends Ordinances .. .	18
" Verdict	194, 196, 198, 203, 204	" " Repeals	18
" Majority Verdict	204	" " Ministers in	30
" Discharged	198	" " Passes Estimates	19, 88
" New	198		

Legislative Assembly, Governors in ..	104	License, Auctioneer ..	710, 711
" " Composition of ..	122	" Billiard Table ..	714
" " Nobles in ..	123	" Baker ..	716
" " Voting by ..	125, 126, 151	" Selling Bread ..	718
" " Duration of ..	132, 145	" Syndicate Bread ..	717
" " Meetings ..	145, 148	" Butcher ..	721
" " Procedure of ..	148	" Meat ..	721
" " re Death of Noble ..	152	" Arms and Ammunition ..	722
" " Provision for ..	153	" Gun ..	723
Lands Inherited ..	6	" Wholesale Liquor ..	727
" Minister in Cabinet ..	28	" Distillers ..	730
" " Control by ..	89	" Packet ..	732
" " Represents King ..	89	" Hotel ..	732
" " Registrar-General ..	91	" Form of License ..	688
" " Grants Abis ..	557, 563	" Coasting ..	Sched. xxvii.
" Belong to King ..	80, 539, 549	" Pearlshell ..	1033
" Leases, see.		Lost Property ..	413
" Tax Abi, see Tax Land.		" " Finding ..	414
" Agreement re ..	517	" " Concealing ..	415
" Fees ..	91, 99, 554	Leper Station ..	500, 501
" Registration of Deeds ..	91, 544, 563	" Seclusion of ..	500
" Court ..	92	Luggage, Landing ..	775
" Rent, see.		" Import Duty ..	775
" Enforcement of Laws ..	93	" Bonding ..	775
" Surveys ..	93	" Searched ..	812
" Control of Roads ..	94, 613	" Detained ..	813, 814
" Limitation of Minister ..	98	" No Wharf Dues ..	898, 901
" Cannot be Sold ..	539-541	Live Stock, see Cattle.	
" Held by Foreigners ..	96, 540	Letters, Extra Fees ..	916
" Permits to Reside ..	90, 91, 516, 540, 542	" Redirected Fees ..	917
" " ..	543, 561	" Refused ..	918
" Sale of, a Felony ..	541	" Postage on Loose ..	921
" Abis Registered ..	97, 557, 563, 566	" " Prepaid ..	921, 922, 924
" New Roads ..	613	" " Insufficient ..	923
" Grant of Cemetery ..	638	" " Double ..	923
" Interest of Noble ..	561	" " Amixed ..	925
" Ejectment ..	558, 561	" Registered ..	927
" Accumulated ..	562	" with Money ..	928
" Only One Abi Held ..	563, 567, 572	" Return of ..	929, 934
" Forfeiture ..	564	" Not to be Destroyed ..	929
" Confirmation of ..	566	" Undelivered ..	930
" Hereditary Abi ..	569	" Unclaimed, Gazetted ..	931
" Area of Abi ..	568	" " Returned ..	932, 933
" Reversion of ..	570-572	" Opened ..	933, 934
" Deed ..	574, 575	" Contracts for Carrying ..	935
" Validity of Deeds ..	544	" Payment for Carriage ..	938, 941
" Loss of Deed ..	575	" Detaining ..	936, 954, 959
" Foreshore Permits ..	549	" by Coasting Vessel ..	942
" Not Forfeitable ..	577	" Consignee ..	936
" Transfer of ..	578	" Introductory ..	936
" of Minister ..	580	" Delivery by Vessel ..	936, 937, 942
Legal Tender ..	60-63	" To Go by Post ..	940, 943
Liquor, Not in Trade License ..	697	" Country ..	944
" Wholesale License Issue ..	725	" Obscene Address ..	951
" " Defined ..	726	" Fraudulent Posting ..	951
" Period of License ..	727	" Losing ..	953
" Fee for License ..	727	" Falsely Obtaining ..	955
" Issue of License ..	728, 729	" Stealing ..	956
" Distiller's License ..	730	" Tampering with ..	957
" Hotel, see.		" Obstructing Mail ..	959, 960
" Packet License ..	732	" Definition of ..	912
" Analysis ..	737	" see Post Office.	
" Seizure of Unlicensed ..	738, 742	Military Officers ..	3, 1002
" Search for ..	742	" Court ..	3, 1007
" Giving to Natives ..	746, 749	Malingering ..	1013
" " by Minister ..	747	Minister, Oath of ..	29
" " by Doctor ..	747	" Impeached ..	30
" " to Servant ..	747	" Responsible for Laws ..	8, 21
" Permit to Native ..	748	" Appointment ..	9
" Drinking by Native ..	748	" Dismissal ..	9
" Writing Order for ..	749	" Signs Ordinances ..	21
" Neglect to Secure ..	750	" Duration of Office ..	27, 29
" Informer Rewarded ..	751	" Member of Cabinet ..	28
" Prohibition Order ..	752	" In Privy Council ..	30
" License Cancelled ..	752	" During Interregnum ..	30
" Selling Without License ..	729	" In Assembly ..	30, 122
" No Repacking in Bond ..	779	" Yearly Report ..	31
" for Ship's Stores ..	779	" Offices ..	32
" Duty on ..	789	" Report to Cabinet ..	42
" Prohibited ..	830	Miscarriage of Justice ..	37, 103, 256
Licensed Premises, see Hotel.		Mitigation of Sentence ..	37
License, Payment for ..	689	Magistrate Appointed ..	46, 209
" Trading Wholesale ..	697-699	" Revises Jury List ..	189, 225
" " Retail ..	697, 700	" European ..	211
" Buying Copra ..	703	" Criminal Jurisdiction ..	213, 216
" Fruit ..	703	" Powers ..	215
" Produce ..	703	" Grants Bail ..	219
" Hawker, see ..	707		

Magistrate Issues Marriage License..	226	Noble, Succession .. 6, 123, 124, 126, 555, 556	
Marriage Fee ..	645	Seat in Assembly ..	122, 123
Exempts from Tax Roll..	594	Number of ..	123, 129
" from Poll Tax..	598	Death of ..	123, 152, 556
Countersigns Agreement..	677-683	Disability of ..	124
Disproves Agreement ..	681-682	Insane or Idiot..	124
Limits of Jurisdiction ..	258	Laws Affecting..	125
Cannot Try Relations ..	295	Voting in Assembly..	125
Defamation of ..	673	Impeached ..	126
Mayor, Poll Tax Report ..	595	Oath of ..	149
Inspection ..	592	Exempt from Jury ..	188
Meetings of ..	108	Salute to ..	528
Inspection by.. .. 109, 110, 120, 592		Dress Before ..	528
Appointed by.. ..	114	Rent from Leases ..	552, 553, 560
Instructions to ..	116, 119	Rent from Taxpayer ..	557, 565
May Disperse Meeting ..	350	Cannot Eject ..	558, 561
Sale of Cattle Before ..	524	Lease to Foreigner ..	559
Fono by ..	527	Interest in Land ..	561
Inquest by ..	529	Defamation of ..	673
Responsible for Census ..	534	New Trial ..	162
Village Tax ..	611	Negligence, Criminal ..	301, 370
Issues Master's Certificate ..	889, 892	" Culpable ..	370
" Marriage Certificate ..	639	" by Undertaker ..	531
Marriage Fee ..	645	Noise, Making ..	505
Responsible for Peace ..	117	Nuisances ..	633
Exhorts People ..	118	Nationality, Half-castes ..	644, 669
Enrols Taxpayers ..	120, 592	Married Woman ..	644
Annual Return by ..	595	Illegitimates ..	669
False Return by ..	595, 596	Newspapers, Posting ..	915
Reports on Tax Exemption ..	600	" Defined ..	912
Horse Returns ..	605	Oath, Definition of ..	327
Keeps Commons Clean ..	634	" Before Magistrate ..	223-224
Maritime Cases ..	163	" Clerk ..	186, 227
Marriage Defined ..	639	" Customs ..	828
License ..	168, 226, 639	Ordinances Passed ..	18
Register ..	186, 187	Reported to Assembly ..	18
Certificate by Mayor ..	639, 645	Repeated ..	18
Parents Present ..	639	Suspended ..	20, 341
" Prevent ..	641	Nature of ..	20
Age ..	640, 641	Signed by Minister ..	21, 22
Prohibited Degrees ..	642	Publication of ..	23, 320, 527
How Celebrated ..	639	Officials, Appointed, etc. ..	46
Minister to Report ..	643	Offences, Classes of ..	336
Foreign Woman ..	644	" No Fees Payable..	233
Fees ..	645	" Fees Payable ..	235
Fraudulent License ..	646	" Time and Place of ..	229, 231
Without License..	647, 648	Obstructing Public Servant ..	351, 363, 427, 364
Feasts ..	649	" ..	822, 877
Presents ..	649	" Mail ..	859
Grounds for Dissolution ..	650, 655	" Road ..	505, 538
of Divorced Persons ..	659	Owner, Definition of ..	753
Month, Definition of ..	326	Opium Prohibited ..	830
Married Woman, Abduction ..	401	Privy Council Part of Government ..	1
Nationality ..	644	" Martial Law by ..	3
Murder, Capital Punishment ..	338	" Pardon by ..	4, 208, 310
Wilful ..	368	" Appoints Ministers ..	9
Manslaughter ..	369	" Highest Executive ..	12
by Neglect ..	370	" Resolutions ..	12
with Provocation..	371	" Composition ..	13, 30, 104
by Abortion ..	376	" Oath ..	14, 15
Misdemeanour Defined ..	339	" Court of Appeal..	16, 166, 208
Misappropriation ..	360, 362	" Amends Constitution ..	17
Malicious Prosecution ..	464	" Passes Ordinances ..	18
Damage to Property ..	233	" Estimates ..	19, 88
Injury to Person ..	392	" Suspends Laws ..	20
Manslaughter ..	369	" Ordinances Signed ..	21, 22
Minor, Abduction of ..	400	" Voting ..	24
Offences ..	504-512	" Alters Poll Tax ..	582
Municipal Regulations ..	513	" Quorum ..	25
Maintenance Indigent Persons ..	535	" Clerk ..	26
Bastards ..	669	" Records ..	26
Master, see Vessel.		" During Interregnum..	27
Definition of ..	753	" Consents Required 3, 4, 9, 16, 17	
Declaration on Arrival ..	763	" .. 18, 104, 125, 461, 755	
" on Clearing ..	798	" .. 834, 849, 881, 908, 1003	
Secures Dutiable Goods ..	764	" Laws re King and	
Reports Shipwrecks ..	765	" Family ..	125
Leaving Without Clearance ..	798	Printing Office ..	52
Coasting, see.		Premier Appointed ..	9
Sailing, Foreign ..	882	Dismissed ..	9
to Hold Certificate ..	883	Responsibility ..	12, 321
Chosen by Village ..	889-892	Presides in Cabinet ..	33, 47
Manifest Produced ..	763, 798, 803, 805	Limitations of Power ..	40, 53
Meat, see Butcher.		Minister for Foreign Affairs ..	45
Mails, see Letter and Post Office.		Appoints Officials..	46, 65, 114, 209
Noble Appointed ..	123, 126		755, 850, 909, 968
Felony by ..	6, 124, 126		

Premier	Issues Stores	48	Prosecution, Customs	835, 841
"	Authorises Expenditure	48	Pardon	4, 16, 208
"	Contracts by	49, 935	" for Adultery	662
"	Controls Wharf and Vessels	52	Pay Sheets	75, 76
"	" Public Works	52	Parliament, see Legislative Assembly.	
"	" Buildings	52	Plantations, Government	52
"	" Plantations	52	Plans, Definition of	913
"	" Gazette and Printing	52	Patterns	913
"	" Education and Customs	52	Public Holidays	533
"	" Post Office	52	" Servants, Disability	128
"	Seat in Cabinet	28	" " Exempt from Jury	188
"	Instructs Mayors	116, 119, 321	" " Prosecution	233
"	Controls Elections	132	" " Obstructing	351, 363, 364, 427
"	May Elect Representative	142	" " " " " " " "	822, 877
"	Issues Customs Regulations	834	" " Threatening	351
"	Proclaims Infectious Diseases	495	" " Assaulting	351
"	" Quarantine Station	496	" " Intimidating	367
"	" Infected District	503	" " Bribery	357, 358
"	Orders Quarantine	499	" " Embezzlement	359
"	Fixes Quarantine Period	499	" " Misappropriation	360, 362
"	Orders Wharf Dues	908	" " False Receipt by	361
"	Fono by	527	" " Resisting	351, 364
"	Proclaims Port of Entry	756	" " Offences Against	350-356
"	Cancels	756	Public Place Defined	356
"	Proclaims Harbours	848	Perjury	337
"	Exempts Harbour Dues	849	" at Election	143
"	Fixes	849	" under Customs	828
"	Controls Harbour Officials	850	" Evidence in	287, 288
"	Issues Harbour Regulations	881	" Defined	462
"	Tries Police and Gaolers	991, 997	Probate, Court	168, 175-185
"	Makes Mail Contracts	935	" Fees	Sched. iv.
"	Appoints P.O. Officials	909	Plea of Accused	243
"	Establishes P. Office	909	Previous Character	282
"	Issues P.O. Regulations	910	Punishments	309-318, 338, 664
"	Orders P.O. Fees	916	Person, Definition	325
"	Authorises P.O. Stamps	919	Penal Servitude	311
Police Minister, Duties		100	Pigs, Damage by	442
"	Executes Sentences	101	" Trespassing	443, 444
"	Summons Juror	188, 189	" Killing Secretly	445
"	Chooses Foreman	195	" Not to be at Large	447
"	Provides for Jury	199	" Impounded	448
"	Public Prosecutor	102, 841	Perversion of Justice	463
"	Orders Census	534	Privies	522
"	Brings Rehearings	103, 164, 256, 841	Police Court Established	156, 209
"	Changes Venue	161	" Districts	210
"	Secludes Lepers	500, 502	" Sittings	212, 214
"	Issues Liquor Permits	748	" Jurisdiction	213, 222, 216, 492
"	Cancels Liquor Licenses	745, 752	" Decision, Civil	266, 269, 270
"	Issues Quarantine		" Criminal	251
"	Permits	503	" Warrant for Gaol	252
"	Issues Burial Permits	637	" Remand	217, 253
"	Has Seat in Cabinet	28	" Withdrawal	249, 267
"	Disperses Meeting	350	" Adjournment	253, 268
"	Controls Police	101, 990	" Records	227
"	Tries Police	991	" Clerk, Duties	218, 220, 227, 231
"	Controls Prisoners	101, 996	" Procedure, Civil	257-273
"	Tries Gaolers	997	" Criminal	228-255
"	Issues Police Regulations	990	" Limits of Jurisdiction	258
"	Issues Gaol Regulations	996	" Civil Appeal	274
"	Appointed	9	" Contempt of Court	275-277
"	Dismissed	9	" Quarantine Cases	492
Police Appointed		46	Pratique, see Vessel.	
" Prosecutions		233	Pilot, Duties of	471-474
" Obstructing	351, 363, 364, 427		" Appointed	850
" Assisting		366	" Flag	851
" Intimidating		367	" Signal by Vessel	852, 853
" Vessel Signals		876	Pilotage on Coasters	804
" Control of	101, 990		" Dues	Sched. xxix.
" Regulations	990		Pregnant Woman, Punishment	664
" Offences by	991, 994		Privileges	676
" Impersonating	993		Partnership License	701
" Neglect by	994		Produce	703
" Compounding Felony	994		Pounds (see Impounding)	446
" Oath by	995		" Fees	451
Prisoners, Control of	101, 996		" Maintenance	450
" Exempt from Taxes	601		" Sales at	452, 454
" Repair Roads	618		" Breaking	456
" Regulations	996		" Keeper Cannot Buy	454
" Escaping	998, 999		" Owner's Name Given	455
" Absent	1000		Poll Tax, see Tax.	
Prosecution, Public	102, 233		" Levied	581, 582, 586
" Initiating	228, 229		" None by Guards	581
" Costs of	234		" Chinese	818
" by Individuals	235		" of Collegians	582
" Withdrawn	245		" Altered	582
" Harbour	879, 907		" Amount of	582
			" Payable	582, 583, 586, 597
			" Recovered by Distress	583, 587, 593

Poll Tax, Sued for	588
" " Order to Work for	589
" " Receipt for	590
" " Payable to Gaoler	591
" " Roll	592
" " New Taxpayers	592
" " Inspection by Mayor	592, 593
" " Appeal from Roll	594
" " Report by Mayor	595
" " False Return	595
" " Correction of	596
" " Foreign Labour	597
" " Exemption	172, 598-601, 581, 582
Packet License	732
" Defined	912, 913
Package	753
Passengers' List Produced	763, 798, 803, 805, 983
" See Luggage	
" Search of	812
" Arrest of	812
" Number of	884-888
" Passport	819, 893
Post Office Established	909
" " Officials Appointed	909
" " Regulations	910
" " Declaration by Officials	911
" " Definitions	912, 913
" " Posting Parcels	914
" " Newspapers	915
" " Extra Fees	916, 917
" " Private Boxes	916
" " Letters Refused	918
" " Stamps Authorised	919
" " Sale of Stamps	920
" " Postage Prepaid	921, 922, 924
" " Insufficient	923
" " Double	923
" " Stamps Affixed	925
" " Official Returns	926
" " Registration	927, 928
" " Return of Letters	929-934
" " Undelivered	930
" " Unclaimed	931, 932
" " Opened	932, 933
" " Mail Contract	935, 939
" " Delivery of Mails	936, 937, 946
" " Payment for	935, 939
" " Refusing Mail	940
" " All Letters Posted	941-4
" " Mail by Coaster	943
" " Country Letters	944
" " Vessel Notifies Sailing	945
" " Delaying Mails	947, 954
" " Forging Stamps	948-950
" " Removing Stamp	951
" " Effacing Marks	951
" " Fraudulent Posting	952
" " Obscene Address	952
" " Special	953-962
" " Losing Letters	954
" " Secreting Mail	955
" " Falsely Obtaining Mail	956
" " Stealing Mail	957
" " Tampering Mail	958
" " Disturbance at	959
" " Obstructing Mail	960
" " Prohibited Mail	961
" " Mail Deemed in Post	963
" " Limitation of Action	964
" " Notice of Action	964
" " Fees and Fines	965
Postmaster, see Post Office	
Purchases, Receipts for	1030-1032
Pearlshell	1033-1037
Quarantine Offences	233
" " Flag on Arrival	469
" " Certificate	468, 472
" " Bond	468
" " Refusing Certificate	474
" " False Declaration	476
" " Answers	478
" " Refusal to Answer	478
" " Vessel Sent to	474, 475, 480, 499
" " Station	481, 496
" " Approaching	482

Quarantine, at Request	482
" " Health Officer, see	
" " Supplies	483
" " Signals at Station	484
" " Escape from	485, 487
" " Leaving	481, 486, 487
" " Ship Communication	488, 470, 473, 487
" " Sailing of Vessel	488
" " Accidental Visit	489
" " Visitors to	490
" " Penalties	469, 470, 476, 482, 491
" " Jurisdiction	492
" " Coasting Vessel	493
" " No Claim for	494
" " Infectious Diseases	495
" " Station Proclaimed	496
" " Sick Left at	498
" " Period of	499
" " Leprosy, see	
" " Contagious Stations	502
" " District	503
" " Pratique, see	
Representative in Assembly	122
" " May Not Vote	126
" " Qualification	127
" " Not Public Servant	128
" " Number of	129
" " Election of	132, 134-142
" " Time of Office	132
" " Chosen by Ballot	133
" " Death of	141, 142
" " Resignation	141
" " Unseated	144
" " Oath of	149
" " Exempt from	188
Rehearings	37, 103, 164, 165, 173, 201, 208, 256, 841
Revenue, Sub-Treasurer's Report	66
" " Custody of	58
" " Districts	71-74
" " Assembly	78
" " Annual Statement	77
Roads, Repairing	94, 612, 618, 619, 620-629
" " New	94, 613
" " Closing	94
" " Obstructing	505
" " Rule of	538
" " Cleaning	612, 615
" " Width of	613
" " Inspection	614
" " Neglect to Repair	615, 619
" " Damage by Animals	616
" " Removal of Trees	617
" " Government Frontages	618
" " Barbed Wire Along	630
" " Rubbish on	631
Railway Crossing	1088
" " Displacing Trucks	1039
" " Use of Trucks	1039
Rent, Collection of	99
" " from Foreigners	552, 560
" " Royalty on	99, 553, 560
" " of Taxpayer	565
" " of Widow	183
Royal Family, Laws re	125
" " Defamation of	672
Rebellion	342
Restraint Wrongful	396
Returning Officer	135-137
" " Deceiving	143
Remands	161, 217, 247, 253
Relations, Trial of	295
" " Theft from	405
" " Indigent	535
Rights, Deprivation	338
" " of People	154, 155
Rape	337, 377-382
" " Defined	378
" " None on Wife	379
" " Attempted	380
" " Under Age	380
" " Evidence in	385
Robbery with Violence	394
Religious Service, Disturbing	508
" " Times for	509

Riding Past Palace	528	Supreme Court Procedure, Criminal	193-201, 228-255
" " Noble	528	" " Appeal from	208
" " Furious	437	" " Sessions	171
Rubbish Forbidden	631	" " see Chief Justice.	
" " Injury from	632	Slander, see Defamation.	
" " Burial of	633	Seditious Reports	349
Retail Trading License	697, 698, 700, 702	Sedition, Inciting	348
Rebate Customs Dues	833	" " a Felony	337
Speaker in Privy Council	13	" " Evidence in	287
" " Issues Writs	141	Suicide	372
" " Appointed	146	Sodomy	388
" " Acting	147	Stealing, see Theft.	
" " Fono by	527	Stolen Property, Keeping	410
Suspension of Laws	20, 341	" " Payment for	407
Sentence, Mitigation	37	" " Return of	407-409
" " Suspension	37	" " Procedure	302
" " Carrying Out	101	Stallion (see Horse)	440, 602, 603
Stores, Issue of	48, 55	Sale of Impounded Animals	452-454
" " Requisition	50, 111	" " of Cattle	524
" " Responsibility for	51	" " of Horses	524, 608
" " Ordinance	52	" " Receipts Stamped	1030-1032
Sub-Treasurer, Duties of	64, 65	" " Dog	608
" " Monthly Statement	66, 68	" " of Land	539, 541
" " Weekly Collections	67	" " of Trading Goods	684
Salary Forfeited	362, 1010, 1017, 1018	" " by Auction	684
" " Detained	69	" " Not Allowed in Hotel	733
" " Payment of	70, 76	Shouting	505, 508, 959
" " from District Revenue	71, 73	Sabbath Breaking	507, 713
" " Abstracts	75, 76, 86	Sanitary Regulations	518-523
" " Impounded	305	Salutes	528
" " Death or Dismissal	79, 87	Stone Cutting	550, 551
Surveys	93	Succession of Noble	555, 556
School Children, see Schools.		" " to Tax Land	557, 569, 571
School, Inspection Children	109, 110	" " by Widow	181, 569
" " Age	110, 979	" " to Intestate	178, 178, 179
" " Offences	984, 985, 988	Soliciting Intercourse	668
" " Control of	52, 966	Ship Defined (see Vessel)	753
" " Masters	966, 968, 976	Spirits, see Liquor.	
" " Committees	967	Seizure and Sale by Distress	306
" " Books	969	" " Return of Writ	307
" " Religious Instruction	970	" " for Dues	903
" " Houses	971, 972	Syndicate License	698, 701, 717
" " Master's House	973	Shipwreck, Reported	765
" " Inspection of	977	" " Duty on	833
" " Salaries	977, 978	Ship's Stores	808
" " Attendance at	979	" " on Vessel for Orders	766
" " " Ceasing	979-981	" " Liquors Repacked	779
" " " Neglecting	983, 984	Samples Taken by Customs	779, 832
" " Permit to Change	982	" " by Post	913
" " Forbidden Games	985	S.S. Island Produce for Export	898
" " Examination	986	" " Wharfage	898, 901
" " Furniture	987	Smuggling Vessel Searched	809
" " Children at Night	988	" " Goods Forfeited	809-813
" " Punishment	989	" " Vessel	816
" " Masters Exempt from Jury	188	" " Manifest Demanded	809
Second Trial	162, 165, 208, 221	" " Undeclared Goods	810-813
Slavery	155	" " Aiding	809, 810
Summons, Civil Issue	169, 257	" " Search Warrant	811
" " Criminal Issue	217, 228, 231	" " Luggage	812
" " Nature of	229, 230, 231	" " Passenger Arrested	812
" " Service, Criminal	238	" " Search of Conveyance	813, 814
" " " Civil	259, 261	" " Vessels' False Keels	815
" " Disobeying	242, 244	" " Concealing Cargo	815
Subpoenas	167, 215, 218, 236, 260	" " Light Vessel Forfeited	816
Search Warrant, Smuggling	811	" " Concealed Goods	817
" " Seditious Papers	354	" " Informers	821
" " Stolen Property	302	Treaties Made by King	5
" " for Liquor	742	" " with Great Britain	Appendix
Supreme Court, Established	158	Throne, Vacancy to	27, 30
" " Justices	157	Treasurer, Responsibility	58
" " Composition	158	" " Duties	64, 68, 69, 72, 77, 78
" " Number of Courts	159	" " Annual Statement	77
" " Districts	160	" " Assembly	78
" " Change of Venue	161	" " Deposits by Clerk	67
" " Jurisdiction 163, 164, 168, 175	202, 258	" " see Revenue.	
" " Appeals to	164	" " see Sub-Treasurer.	
" " Rehearings	164	Tax Land, Trial of	92
" " Powers	167, 175	" " Laws re	93
" " Clerk	169, 186, 187	" " Taxpayer Entitled	97, 557, 561, 563
" " Trial of Felonies	171, 173	" " Registered	97, 557, 563, 566, 573
" " " of Civil Cases	171	" " Deeds	563, 566
" " Records	186	" " Not Forfeitable	98, 577
" " Custody of Wills	186	" " When	561, 564
" " Procedure, Civil	202-207, 261-270	" " of Widow	181, 182, 183, 570

Tax Land, Descent of	182, 569	Trading License, Billiard Table ..	712-714
" " Limited Power of Noble ..	561	" " Selling Bread	717, 718
" " Only One Held	563, 567, 572	" " Butcher's	719-721
" " Former Confirmed	568	" " Commission Agent	684
" " Ejectment	558, 561	" " Meat	721
" " Area	568	Talatalahula	1619-1022
" " Hereditary	182, 557, 563, 569	" " Planting	1023
" " On Widow's Death	570	Tobacco, Duty on	789
" " Accumulated	562	" " Prohibited	830
" " Reversion	570-572	Unnatural Offences, Felony	337
" " Heir Has Choice	572	" " Classes	386-389
" " Transfer	573, 578, 579	Unlawful Assembly	350, 351
" " Cancelled	573, 578	Undertaker, Neglect by	531
" " Form of Deeds	546, 574	Unlawful Restraint	396
" " Loss of Deed	575	Vacancy to Throne	27, 30
" " New Deed	575	Vouchers Signed by Premier ..	48, 55
" " Rent of	557, 565	" " Passed by Auditor	85
" " Infirm Taxpayer	576	" " Payment only by	69
" " of Minister	580	" " Invoices Attached	85
Tax Roll, Entering on	109, 120, 592	Village, Mayor and Officers	114, 611
" " Correction	596	" " Tax	115, 611
Tax, see Poll Tax.	504	" " Regulations	513
" " Village	611	" " Offences	233
" " in Arrear	690	" " Drunkenness	506
" " of Elector	130	" " Churches	548
" " Inciting Not to Pay	348	" " Allotment, see Tax Land.	
" " Payer Attends Fono	527	" " Common	634
" " Removing	578, 579, 585	" " Makes Roads	620-629
" " Enrolling	592	" " Cemeteries	635-638
" " Cleans Roads	612	Vagabonds	512
" " Repairs	612, 619, 621-629	Venue, Change of	161
Trial of Tax Land	92	Verdict, Criminal	194, 196, 198
" " of Hereditary Estates	92	" " Civil	203, 204
" " New	162, 165, 208, 221	Vehicles on Road	538
" " Second, No	165	" " Trading	684, 705
" " of Felonies	171, 173	Vessel, Pratique Admitted	468, 469, 471, 472, 479
" " of Civil Cases	171, 214	" " Communication After	470
" " Costs of	206, 207, 234, 266, 269	" " Entering Before	473
" " Time of	171, 212, 214	" " Wrongful	477
" " Offence to be Stated	230-231, 247	" " Arrival of Foreign	468, 469, 757, 938
Threatening Language	144, 822	" " Boarding on	758-761
" " Assault	398	" " Papers Produced	761, 763
" " Public Servant, see.		" " Quarantine, see.	
" " Extortion by	412	" " Bill of Health, see.	
Tolo	395	" " with Infected Labour	495
Theft Defined	402, 405	" " Responsible for Sick	498
" " a Felony	233, 337	" " Nuts for	537
" " Penalties	403	" " Purchase of	682
" " Mail	957	" " Trading	684, 702
" " Tether Ropes	403, 406	" " Defined	753
" " from Relations	405	" " Entry Inwards, see.	
" " of Pig	445	" " Entry Outwards, see.	
" " of Intestate Property	184	" " Coasting, see.	
Tether Ropes	403, 406	" " Search by Customs	761
Tethering Animals	435	" " Goods Seized on	761
Tethered Animals, Releasing ..	439	" " Goods for Export Seized	793, 797
Thief, Habitual, Whipped	404	" " Examined	793
" " Pays for Theft	407	" " Hatches Fastened	761
Trespass, General	235, 457	" " Secret Removal of Goods	761
" " on Enclosure	458, 459	" " Landing Before Entry	762
Tort, Action for	257	" " Transhipping Before Entry ..	762
Tradesman's Books	285	" " Breaking Bulk	762
Treason Defined	342	" " Clearance, see.	
" " Evidence in	287, 343	" " Papers to be Produced	763, 798, 803
" " Punishment	338, 344	" " Ship's Stores, see.	
" " Accessory to	345	" " Certificate of Registry	763, 798
" " Foreigner Liable	346	" " Passengers, see.	
Timber, Cutting	525	" " Manifest	763, 798
Travellers, Nuts for	537	" " Cargo Book	803
Trading License Defined	684, 696	" " Log Book	763, 798
" " Hawker	684, 705-708	" " Crew, see.	
" " Issued	685, 690	" " Bills of Lading	763, 798
" " Penalties	686, 695	" " Wreck, see.	
" " Personal	687	" " Export in Small	794, 830
" " Term of	688	" " Arriving for Orders	766
" " Payment for	689	" " Goods Secured on	764
" " Taxes to be Paid	690	" " Indirect Entry Outwards	790
" " in Towns	691	" " Special	790
" " in Districts	692	" " Direct	790
" " onus probandi	693	" " No Cargo Before Discharge ..	791
" " Wholesale	697-699	" " Native	802
" " Retail	697, 700	" " Smuggling, see.	
" " Partnership	701, 717	" " False Keels	815
" " Vessel	701, 702	" " Concealing Cargo	815
" " Fruit, etc.	703, 704	" " Light	816
" " Baker	715-718		
" " Auctioneer	709-711		

Vessel Carrying Chinese	818	Witness for Defence	250, 264
" " Tongans	819	" No Expenses	255
" " Natives	938	" Subpoenas	215, 218, 236, 260
" Harbour Dues, see.		" Compellable	291
" Pilot Signals	852, 853	" Incriminating	292
" Harbour Master Signals	854	Warrant, Issue of	215
" Danger Signals	858	" of Arrest	239, 242, 244
" Police	876	" Distress	303-308
" Quarantine	469, 484	" Search	302, 354, 742, 811
" in Harbour, see.		" Stolen Property	409
" Explosives on	858	Whipping, Punishment	309, 313
" Stranded or Sunken	863, 864	" Boy	296
" Abandoned	864	" Thief	404
" Condemned	864	" Robbery	394
" Lights at Anchor	865	" Tolo	395
" Laid up	867	Words, Inclusive	324
" Obstructing Harbour	859, 869	" Defined	325-331
" Cargo, Private Wharf	870	Wells, Covering	518
" Alongside Wharf	895	" Polluting	521
" Private Moorings	871	Withdrawal of Charge	249
" Ballast	873, 874	" Civil Action	267
" Men-of-war	880	Weights and Measures	425-427
" Pilot Dues	Sched. xlix.	Wholesale Trading License	697-699
" Master's Certificate	882, 883	Wrecks, Reported	765
" Unseaworthy	888	" Duties on	833
" Master Chosen	889-892	" in Harbour	863, 864
" Registry of Masters	891	Wharfage, Payment of	784, 900
" Tonnage Duty	896	" on Live Stock	899, 901
" Measured	897	" Rates	Sched. xxx.
" Mails, see Post Office.		" Luggage	898, 901
		" S.S.I. Produce	898, 901
		" Neglect to Pay	903
		" Ordered by Premier	908
War	3, 342	" Dues Payable	898, 900, 901
Works, Public	52	Wharf, Permits to Erect	549
Widow, Property of	176, 178, 179, 181	" Definition of	894
" Tax Abi	181, 570	" Vessel at	855, 895
" Rent of	183	" Landing on	898
Will, Execution of	180	" Consignee's Risk	898
" Custody of	186	" S.S.I. Produce	898
Witness, see Evidence.		" Impeding Traffic	902
" When Examined	193	" Goods Removed	905
" Deposition of	186	" Person	905
" Bound Over	218	" Prosecution	907
" Sworn	245, 263, 264	" Control of	52
" Affirmation	245		
" Examination	246, 263-265	Year, Definition of	326
" Cross-examination	246, 263-265		

846 P
1/1/11

[illegible]

